

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

By: Ways

The World of Cartoons, a place where all kinds of beings of different backgrounds and different faces live and thrive. Just when the annual fighting tournament comes to an end, that's when things go wrong and the Subspace Emissary attacks. Join characters like Ben Tennyson, the Ed's, Numbuh 1 and more as they journey the lands to stop this menace.

Status: complete

Published: 2013-12-01

Updated: 2018-12-07

Words: 120020

Chapters: 21

Rated: Fiction T - Language: English - Genre: Adventure - Reviews: 76 -
Favs: 86 - Follows: 51

Original source: <https://www.fanfiction.net/s/9890961/1/Cartoon-Network-The-Subspace-Emissary>.

Exported with the assistance of FicHub.net

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

[Introduction](#)

[The World of Cartoons](#)

[Angels, Appoplexians and MS Students!](#)

[A Sailor's Edventure](#)

[The Xiaolin and the Battlefield Fortress](#)

[The Five Warriors Unite](#)

[The Young Adventurers Rematch](#)

[General Scar Has a Battlebot!](#)

[Every Pokemon Needs a Trainer](#)

[A Hero's Return](#)

[Bravo Boys and Girls!](#)

[The Truth Behind the Ancient Minister](#)

[The Great Invasion](#)

[THE BRAWL TO END IT ALL!](#)

[Heroes Can Lose!](#)

[The Day is Saved](#)

[An Announcement](#)

[The Final Battle](#)

[Thoughts and Thanks](#)

[Sequel Notice](#)

[Teaser for the Future Maybe](#)

[Sequel is Here!](#)

The World of Cartoons

This is my version of the subspace Emissary Cartoon Network style. So in this punch time explosion never happened and other Crossovers have not happened like The Grim Adventures of The Kids Next door or Ben 10 Generator Rex Heroes United. Also Ben Ten Omniverse is nonexistent in this fic as I absolutely hate it and acknowledge it as utter crap. This fic started when I was thinking about something to do for Cartoon Network's 20 th anniversary in 2012 and obviously coming out with this a year later I finally got a good idea so think of this as my appreciation for being a huge part of my childhood and unintentionally causing me to be a writer (let's just say that's a personal story). So without further ado let's start this fic.

Disclaimer: If I owned Cartoon Network and Nintendo this would be a television special or a game not on fanfiction.

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 1:

The World of Cartoons

We find ourselves in a grassy field in which a high-tech stadium floats above the ground. We go into the stadium to see a screen which shows a golden fist punching through the black canvas.

"Welcome one and all to the annual Punch Time Explosion tournament where we bring the worlds competitors together."
Shouted a man with beady eyes and messy black hair who wore a jean jacket with two large breast pockets and khaki pants.

CHRIS MCLEAN

"I'm your host with the most Chris Mclean here to bring you all the action right here, in this epic fight between our two finalists." He

continued. "But first let's meet our two VIPS watching the fight."

It then showed two girls with red hair sitting in a pedestal.

The first girl was in her mid teens with emerald green eyes and red hair tied back in a single pony tail and wore a red sweater vest over a white button down shirt as well as a black skirt with stockings of the same color as well as black heeled shoes. This was...

GWEN TENNYSON

The other girl was a very young girl. She had auburn hair tied back into a single pony tail with a large heart clip. She wore a pink dress with a black stripe running across the middle and white leggings that went to black shoes. Oddly enough she had eyes of the same color. This was the famed leader of the super hero group known as the Powerpuff Girls. She was...

BLOSSOM

The two superheroes waved as the crowd of Noods and various characters cheered at that.

"Without further ado let the fight begin!" Chris shouted.

Just like that everyone looked into the air to see a statue of a teen with chestnut hair and the same emerald green eyes as Gwen. He wore a green jacket that had a white bar coming up the left side of the jacket leading into a black circle with the number '10' in white. Under this jacket he wore a black shirt, finishing off the outfit with blue jeans and black and white sneakers. The interesting thing is that he wore a large green gauntlet like device on his right arm and with a large green and black hourglass symbol on the faceplate.

The statue landed with a slight thump and a bright ring of light began to travel up the statue of the teen slowly animating him. Once fully animated he smirked and quickly brought his hand over the gauntlet in a defiant pose. This was casual for the teen known as...

BEN TENNYSON

Getting out of his dramatic pose he looked up to see another statue fall from the sky. This was quite a peculiar one as this was a plump purple animal that mostly resembled a cross between a cat and bear with a raccoon tail but oddly enough he wore large purple clothes with fuchsia designs and a purple hat that was split down the middle into two large buns with small hand like things on the top with the same designs.

Just like with the teenager he was fighting against the same bright ring of light began to travel up the hybrids body. He pulled out a spoon which he held up boldly. This odd creature was...

CHOWDER

Back from his pedestal right below the screen that now showed two pictures of Ben and Chowder Chris Mclean smirked. "Yep that's right Ben Tennyson the bearer of the Ultimatrix vs. Chowder the guy who got lucky when Samurai Jack forfeited due to his missing sword. Oh ya, this is gonna be epic!" He gets excited, before he realizes he's supposed to continue commentating. "Oh... Now let's take it to my good buddy Brock who will be judging the battle."

We then see a man rise up from the middle of the field with a purple flag and a green flag in hand. He was a tanned man with spiky brown hair and wore a vest that was orange on one side and green on another, under his vest he wore a dark green shirt and he wore khaki pants with lots of pockets. This judge was...

BROCK

Brock smirked. "The battle between Ben and Chowder will begin now. As usual the rules will be that the first person to either be knocked out or knocked off the stage will be eliminated. As permitted Ben will be limited to only one alien form and in the event he changes back to human he must remain in that state."

Brock then walked to the small floating platform to the right of the stage.

Ben smirked, "Don't worry little guy. I'll go easy on you." He then hits the large faceplate with an hourglass symbol on it. Immediately he is enveloped in a large green light. Once the light cleared, a small little alien stood in his place. It was white in color and had the same hourglass symbol on his chest, its eyes were two small green slits and on its fore arms and legs were what appeared to be small speakers on them. On the sides of his head was what appeared to be headphones and on his back was a raised green bar that had the number '10' in black letters. The small form shouted its name. This alien form was...

ECHO-ECHO

"ECHO-ECHO!" The small creature shouted.

"Is that really necessary?" Chowder had asked him.

"It strikes fear into my enemies." Echo-Echo stated.

"I'm not really afraid..." Chowder dryly stated.

Chris laughed. "And it seems Chowder isn't at all intimidated by Ben's defiant self-proclaim!"

"Let's get this over with..." Ben stated and like that Echo-Echo was running at Chowder.

Chowder held out a large spoon that he began smacking Echo-Echo with once he was upon him but Echo-Echo let out a sonic shriek that knocked Chowder back.

The anthropomorphic hybrid held his hands over his ears in pain. Gwen who was still sitting with Blossom chuckled. "That's why I always carry earplugs when Ben's around."

"That Echo-Echo guy sure packs a punch though." Blossom replied.

"Ya, Ben's got this in one in the bag." Gwen stated.

"Nah... Chowder might just get it I mean he surprised me in our battle." Blossom replied.

"I guess we'll just see then." Gwen replied.

Chris Mclean watched the battle in awe. "And it appears Chowder has Echo-Echo in a devastating headlock!"

Down on the battle field Chowder had the small alien in a headlock luckily Echo-Echo broke out of it and finally said. "Alright time to end it!"

Chowder ran at him once more and when Chowder was within five feet of the small alien it multiplied into five duplicates of itself forming a small ring around the animal.

"Huh?" Chowder looked around confused.

"And it looks like the Echo-Echo clones have Chowder surrounded!"

The Echo-Echoes inhaled deeply. "Wall... of... SOUND!" And with that last word The Echo Echo's let out a deadly sonic scream that lifted Chowder into the air as he was trying desperately to cover his ears. Sadly Chowder reached his breaking point and returned to his statuesque state. Satisfied the Echo-Echoes hit the Ultimatrix symbol being engulfed in the green light again. There once again stands Ben.

Brock looks at the statue of Chowder. "Chowder is unable to battle so the victor is Ben Tennyson!"

Meanwhile up above a girl with emerald green eyes and messy strawberry pink hair wearing a pink body suit with a star bracelet on her right arm was watching the fight in awe on a small holographic screen. This girl was...

AELITA SCHAEFFER

She continued watching the fight between the two fighters.

Ben holds up both his arm in victory as the crowd cheers him on. Chris Mclean smiles. "Yes he's done it! Ben Tennyson has won the Punch Time Explosion Tournament!"

Ben runs over to Chowder and taps the stand that the statue of Chowder stands on. Chowder is then reanimated in a flash of light. Chowder looks around and the smiles. The two then wave at the cheering crowd.

But this fanfare is short lived as the sky turns a dark red and out comes a sky worthy 'Sweet Revenge.'

"Sticky Beard?" Ben and Chowder ask surprised to see the candy pirate ship. Looking up they expect to hear a rant from the self proclaimed king of the seven seas but find no one on the deck of the ship except for a small pink unidentifiable figure at the helm.

From the bottom of the ship fall a bunch of small black particles of dark energy. Upon reaching the ground they begin to pool together to form small puddles of the strange energy. Once there stand strange creatures begin to rise from the pools in a very zombie-esque way. These creatures had a green body with black legs and a green hat. These strange creatures have red eyes and brown shoes on. They were known as Primids.

Gwen and Blossom gasp from their stand as blossom quickly flies down to join Ben and Chowder with Gwen rushing behind forming pink platforms for her to step on.

Ben slaps down the face plate of his Ultimatrix. With a flash of green light there was an alien entirely made out of green roots, who had a black face, fangs, and on top of its head was a red petal surrounded by two other yellow petals, giving a slight floral appearance. It also had red petals coming out of its shoulders, and yellow ones on its forearms. On its chest was the ultimatrix symbol. The rooted alien shouted its name this alien was deemed...

SWAMPFIRE

"Swampfire!" The alien in question shouted as Gwen and Blossom landed next to him and Chowder. Swampfire ignited his palms forming two fire balls in them while Gwen clenches her fists with two pink spheres forming around them, Blossom sparked with pink electricity and Chowder attempted to make a fierce ninja stance though he didn't look very intimidating. The fearsome four stand there in preparation for battle.

Swampfire then charges into the battle spewing fireballs at the Primids all around him. Blossom flew into the battle as well leaving the usual pink streak behind her. Chowder sat on a Primid beating it with a spoon. But a Primid tried to jump at Chowder from behind but was quickly blocked off with a pink wall of energy. Chowder looked over at Gwen who winked and brought the shield away from Chowder where the Primid was thrown off the platform.

Meanwhile Swampfire and Blossom were brought back to back as they were fighting off various Primids. "Could really use a game changer right now!" Blossom shouted.

"Yeah yeah. I get it!" Swampfire shouted. "Get to Gwen and Chowder first though then I'll be able to."

"How big of a path do you need?" Blossom asked. As she froze a Primid.

"Just big enough for me to get through." Swampfire answered while firing a fireball at a fusion.

"Alright I'm on it." Blossom replied. She froze the last Primid and zoomed through the throng of Primids. Swampfire saw this and ran through the resulting path.

Blossom flew over to where Gwen was shielding her and Chowder from the Primids banging on the shield. Due to this several cracks had formed. Blossom flew over and froze several of the Primids,

Gwen saw this as an opportunity and let the shield down, her and Chowder smashed many of the frozen Primids. Swampfire had run over to them. The four regrouped as more Primids came to them.

Gwen put a force field around them. "We're not gonna get through this." Gwen shouted.

"I'm too young to die!" Chowder shouted. "I just wanted to be a Chef and then Mung went and signed me up for this fight thing."

"Snap out of it Chowder!" Blossom shouted. "We just need to stay calm and everything will be fine."

"Gwen let me out." Swampfire stated. Gwen obliged and opened a hole in the field Swampfire ran out of. It immediately closed off when he was out of it. "Time to go ultimate!" Swampfire shouted. Just like that he turned the dial of his Ultimatrix and slammed it down. Once again he was enveloped in a green light.

There standing in Swampfire's place was a large humanoid figure made entirely of wood making it seem to resemble a living tree. Along with this it also had large blue gelatinous shells that made up his head and the back of his head as well. In one of the gelatinous shells was his face was inside which had green eyes and a mouth. This evolved alien had the Ultimatrix symbol on his chest, the Ultimatrix symbol was accompanied by four metal spokes extending from the ends of the hourglass. This evolved alien was known as...

ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE

"ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE!" The alien in question shouted.

"Any time now Ben!" Gwen shouted from inside the pink shield that had several cracks in it.

"Hurry!" Chowder shouted who was now hyperventilating.

"Alright, alright!" Ultimate Swampfire shouted. He pulled out one of the many blue bombs in the back of his head. "You wanna know the difference between blue flames and red flames? Blue are much hotter!" Just like that the alien threw one of the bombs down at the ground causing a large explosion.

Gwen was grunting trying to keep the force field up. "COME ON GWEN!" Blossom shouted.

"Plea-ea-eas!" Chowder pleaded. "Don't give up!"

The explosion ended and Gwen fell down to the ground tired. Luckily Blossom had caught her. "It's ok I got ya."

In the center of the field was Ultimate Swampfire on his hands and knees, he panted and in a flash of green light turned back to the nonevolved green rooted alien. Once again there was a flash of light and Swampfire turned back to Ben, he got up looking at the gauntlet on his wrist.

"Darn Ultimatrix..." he then looked around to see the field completely cleared of Primids.

The other three heroes walked over to the hero. The four then looked up at the Sweet Revenge now expecting an appearance from Sticky beard but surprisingly something else flew out of it instead. A rather short looking magician wearing a green cloak and a green hat but it made sure to cover his eyes. This was...

THE ANCIENT MINISTER

The ancient minister dropped a bomb and two robots colored white with a large 'D' on their stomachs rolled out and stuck their hands into the side of the bomb. It opened up and began to start a countdown. The Ancient Minister then flew back on the Sweet Revenge as it retreated.

Ben looked at the bomb in shock. "Let's see if this thing has enough juice for one more..." He slammed down the flacepate of the Ultimatrix and it enveloped him in a green light.

There stood a humanoid alien with a black and blue color scheme that stood proud and tall. This alien was...

FASTTRACK

"Fasttrack!" The alien shouted in its higher pitched, nasally voice. The alien in question then ran at breakneck speeds towards the bomb.

Blossom was about to go after him when she saw a giant metal ball shoot out from behind her. "Ben! Wait!" She shouted but it was too late. Fasttrack was hit by the giant ball and was flown out into the distance.

"BEN!" Chowder shouted. Running after him but he heard a giant metal clang.

He turned to see a giant flower with a large mouth with fangs wearing small polka-dot underwear. In its two leafy hands were chains leading down to the two cages it held, in the cages were none other than Gwen and Blossom.

"Awwww... Man" Chowder sighed.

The piranha plant roared at Chowder.

"Ugh... this guy is ugly..." Chowder sighed. "And... smelly..." He recoiled in disgust at the plants breath.

The Piranha Plant began to drool. Chowder began to examine the display and began to understand. "Oh... I get it! You're hungry!"

He went and pulled something out of his pockets and found a small dish. They were known as Burple Nurples. But this was Chowder's special deadly, poisonous recipe.

"Eat up!" Chowder shouted while throwing the poisonous dish into the Piranha Plant's mouth. The Piranha Plant ate the dish and looked sick it fell to the floor turning a sickly bluish color.

"Chowder, get us out of here!" Blossom shouted. Chowder nodded and began running towards Blossom's cage. "No go for Gwen first! I can handle myself." Chowder nodded and began to hit the cage's lock with his spoon.

Suddenly the Piranha Plant began to rumble. "Um... Chowder is that supposed to happen?" Blossom asked frantically.

"I don't know I've never given this to anyone after Mung threw them in Mount Fondoom!"

Gwen was finally out of the Cage but was still very weak. The rumbling still continued and Blossom was getting nervous. "Chowder get out of here!" She shouted.

"But what about you?!" He asked while leading Gwen over to Blossom's cage.

"Just run!" She shouted. Chowder sighed and began to lead Gwen away from the Piranha Plant. Like that it exploded but Chowder and Gwen weren't able to get away from the blast. When the smoke cleared it revealed Gwen had been able to shield them.

The shield subsided and she fell into Chowder's arms. "We've gotta get out of here!" Chowder screamed.

Blossom had just gotten out of her cage but was immediately shot by a pitch black arrow with a golden aura surrounding it. "Blossom!" Chowder and Gwen screamed. She fell back by the blast and was immediately turned into a trophy state.

Off to the side a boy was holding a large metallic gun. He was light skinned with brown eyes and wore a green sweater and black biker

shorts, topped off with a red hat that he wore on his head. This was a bully, a suburban tyrant, but more importantly his name was...

KEVIN

"Heh, Heh, Heh!" He did his signature laugh. He ran for Blossoms trophy and quickly ran for his bike that was standing by. He rode away, with Blossom.

"Gwen what do we do?!" Chowder asked in fright.

Gwen looked towards the bomb. "We can't deactivate the bomb the countdown is nearly up." She said. "Were gonna have to make a tactical retreat."

"Ok, can you fly us out of here?" Chowder asked.

"No, I'm too weak." Gwen sighed.

Chowder was panicking. "What do we do? What do we do? What do we do-o-o?!" Chowder shouted in fear. "I know! KIMCHI!"

The fart cloud in question quickly floated over to Chowder and Gwen. Chowder quickly put Gwen on his pet. "Ew..." Gwen recoiled in disgust.

"No time!" Chowder shouted. "Go Kimchi, go!"

The fart cloud quickly flew away as the bomb detonated. But instead of an explosion the bomb then engulfed the stadium in a dark bubble.

Chowder and Gwen quickly flew off on Kimchi. This dark bubble thus brought upon a plague to the world of Cartoons.

Aelita looked in shock as the entire stadium was engulfed in a large bubble of dark energy. She gasped in horror. "No..." She squeaked.

LEVEL COMPLETE MUSIC

Chowder joined your team...

Gwen Tennyson joined your team!

A/N Well that was fun to write, and I did it relatively quickly. I'm gonna be writing the next Chapter soon where we'll catch up with Ben and hopefully meet two or three new characters, while we're at it let's see who's who in this story.

ChrisMcClean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire, Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack

Current Shows represented: Total Drama, Ben 10, Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon, Code Lyoko, Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy.

Read and Review!

Angels, Appoplexians and MS Students!

Welcome to Chapter 2. I really enjoyed chapter 2 and I'm actually writing this one to Brawl's soundtrack, (Currently listening to Battlefield Ver. 2 while writing this authors note). So ya this'll be enjoyable. So without further ado let's get this started.

Disclaimer: If I owned Cartoon Network or Smash Brothers. Then I would Give Rath a TV show where he annoys the hell out of Ganondorf, Vilgax and Bowser by playing all kinds of pranks or living in a penthouse or... I don't know I don't own either of them geniuses!

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 2:

Angels, Appoplexians and Middle School Students?!

A man in a white skin tight and a black cowl body suit sat in a news studio with music playing in the background (**A/N Battlefield Ver. 1**)
. This man was...

SPACE GHOST

"Previously on Catoon Network: The Subspace Emissary. We were introduced to the World of Cartoons and caught a glimpse of the finals in the Punch Time Explosion tournament. In the end Ben Tennyson was the victor of this battle leaving poor Chowder a surprising second place. But things turned bad when the 'Sweet Revenge' crashed the party and brought out these monsters to fight Ben, Gwen, Chowder and Blossom. They were able to dispose of them thanks to Ultimate Swampfire. But then this new guy who goes by the name 'The Ancient Minister' dropped a bomb on the arena that was going to be stopped by Ben Tennyson. Ben made a mad

dash for the bomb but was blasted out of the way by Kevin and a giant wrecking ball. Then Chowder poisoned a Piranha Plant and Blossom was trophified and kidnapped by Kevin of the Cul-de-sac. Luckily Chowder and Gwen were able to get away with their lives. We now return to Aelita who has just witnessed the destruction of the Punch Time Explosion Stadium."

Aelita gasped in shock as she watched the destruction of the stadium. She wanted to do something she wasn't sure what. That was when a light had glowed behind her.

She turned to see a man wearing a dark brown sweater and grey pants. Over all of this he had a lab coat on. He had dark shades and had a large dark beard. This was the ruler over the sea of clouds. This was...

FRANZ HOPPER

"Daddy?" Aelita asked in surprise.

"Aelita," Franz simply responded. "I want you to go and find that Tennyson boy."

"But why?" She asked.

"It's about time you use the power I have given you for something greater." Franz answered. "This may be something much bigger than the sea of clouds."

Aelita nodded. "Go." Franz said extending his arm and letting a door open to the outside world. Aelita nodded and ran towards the open door.

She stood with her back facing the door and she gave her father a small smile. Franz waved as she fell out of the doorway into the clouds below.

She flipped herself in the air and swiped her hand over her star bracelet. That caused the wings to sprout from her back as she made her descent.

She flew through the clouds keeping her eyes peeled looking for the bearer of the Ultimatrix. But after some time she began to get tired.

She then landed on a slab of stone in the middle of the multitude of clouds. She looked around and found something shocking. Out in the distance she saw the famed candy ship soaring through clouds. The Sweet Revenge and it now had its sights set on Aelita as it rose above the clouds and dropped the familiar dark particles forming primids and many other monsters.

One of the monsters that sprouted from the ground was a Primid except its color scheme was red instead of the usual green. These monsters were deemed Fire Primids. The other was a cloud with electrical equipment on top of it, this was called a Speak.

Aelita looked around at the monsters surrounding her. "Tough guys," Aelita smirked. "No problem!"

With that two spheres of pink energy appeared in her hands. She immediately fired them out of her hands and into the two Fire Primids who were immediately covered in the pink energy and fell back turning into dark smoky substance with a slight red tint to it. That left three fire Primids, two normal Primids and three Speeks.

"Energy field!" Aelita shouted. Firing another energy orb at a Primid. The Primid also fell back into the same smoky substance as well. Aelita unleashed another energy field at the second Primid killing that one as well. She then turned and fired an energy field at the Fire Primid sneaking up behind her. She smirked at this.

She then swiped her hand over her star bracelet letting her wings form. She flew up into the air to take care of the two Speeks. She flew straight at them with her arms stretched out away from her in which the orbs formed in her hands. She fired them at the two

Speeks which fired bolts of electricity at her that she did a barrel roll away from.

At that point she began to fly away from the battlefield. But she was immediately hit in the stomach by a fireball which caused her to spiral down to the ground. Luckily she was able to land on her hands and knees she turned her head to see a Fire Primid. She sighed and let out a gentle angelic song. All of a sudden the ground under the Fire Primid began to shake and then it disappeared from right under it causing the Fire Primid to fall to the ground below.

She sighed in relief. From there she flew off into the distance in hopes of finding Ben Tennyson.

After a while she landed on a rock for a rest. She then sat in a meditative position and closed her eyes. From within her mind everything was given a blue tint and she noticed a small green energy signature lying on a rock off in the distance. She opened her eyes and out on the same rock she saw a black and blue blur lying half submerged in the clouds. Quickly flying over to it she found none other than Fasttrack. Knowing exactly what to do she hit the trophy stand and with a flash of light Fasttrack was immediately reanimated and in half a second he was enveloped in a green light that turned him back to Ben.

"Ugh... What happened?" Ben asked Aelita.

"You were shot by some big cannonball that sent you here."

"Huh..." Ben asked confused, but then it all came back to him.

FLASHBACK

Ben looked at the bomb in shock. "Let's see if this thing has enough juice for one more..." He slammed down the flacepate of the Ultimatrix and it enveloped him in a green light.

There stood a humanoid alien with a black and blue color scheme that stood proud and tall.

"Fasttrack!" The alien shouted in its higher pitched, nasally voice. The alien in question then ran at breakneck speeds towards the bomb.

Blossom was about to go after him when she saw a giant metal ball shoot out from behind her. "Ben! Wait!" She shouted but it was too late.

Ben ignored her as his only intent was to stop the bomb. That was when a giant metal ball fit him square in the back knocking the wind out of him. The force of the metal ball shot him out far into the distance, within seconds of take off Ben was trophified.

"BEN!" Chowder shouted and that was the last thing he heard. It didn't help that he hated being trophified in alien form; luckily it wasn't something really big like Humungosaur or Waybig or small like Grey Matter or Nano Mech.

END FLASHBACK

Ben looked up at Aelita. "We have to stop Sticky Beard and that Ancient Minister guy."

Aelita nodded. "You're right, after the stadium was destroyed-"

Ben was shocked. "Woah, woah, woah! The Stadium's gone?! What about Gwen and Blossom shouldn't they be able to handle it."

"Sadly no," Aelita informed him. "Blossom was trophified by this kid in a red hat and a green sweater, whereas Gwen was still too weak to do anything. Her and Chowder were barely able to get out before the stadium was engulfed in a black hole."

"A black hole?" Ben asked. "What kind of bomb makes a black hole?"

"That's beyond my knowledge." Aelita replied.

"What but what about Blossom?" Ben asked still concerned for his young friend. "Did she make it out alive?"

"You can be assured that Blossom is fine." Aelita informed Ben which made him sigh in relief. "But she's still trophified and with that biker kid as far as I know."

"Alright it looks like we've got a world to save." Ben smirked. "What's your name?"

"Aelita, Aelita Schaeffer." She replied. "And I already know who you are Ben Tennyson."

He smirked. "Doesn't everybody?"

They then saw the Sweet Revenge fly by.

"Look Ben! There!" Aelita called.

"Alright, it's hero time!" Ben called out slamming down the faceplate of the Ultimatrix. He was enveloped in a green light and there standing in his place was a tiger alien that didn't have a tail had green eyes and claw like things attached to the back of fists he had the Ultimatrix symbol on his chest. This alien was...

RATH

"RATH!" The Tiger alien shouted with much anger. "Let me tell you something, Stickybeard! Self proclaimed King of the Seven Seas and Candy Pirate hell bent on taking candy from children across the globe, the only reason you still do what you do is because you haven't gotten a taste of the Rath!"

"Um... Ben shouldn't we be going after Stickybeard."

Rath glared at the pink angel. "Let me tell you something Aelita Schaeffer, angel girl I just meet and has agreed to help me get

through this quest, RATH KNOWS THAT!" And just like that Rath jumped on several rocks out into the distance to chase after the pirate ship. Aelita flew after him making sure not to make the tiger man angry.

After sometime the Sweet Revenge began dropping more dark particles on the clearing. Rath smirked. "Stay back, the Rath has got this!"

Like that Rath ran at the five Fire Primid, the four Normal Primid, and a new breed of Primid that held a green laser sword. These were deemed the Sword Primid.

Rath ran at two of the sword Primid. "Tretamanian Piledriver!" He shouted smashing the Primids below his two fists. He turned to a Fire Primid. "Appoplexian Tenderizer!" HE then jabbed his claw into the fire Primids stomach and tore it to pieces. "Metamosian uppercut!" He then up to a Sword Primid and sent his fist up to his chin before he brought his other fist to send it down. He then grabbed one Fire Primid and one Sword Primid by the head in each of his giant hands. "Tameranian Skull Crusher!" He then slammed the two Primids together. He then flew at pushed a Sword Primid and a normal Primid down to the ground. "Amperian Piledriver!" He then jumped and slammed his shoulder into the two. The last four Primid stood scared of the tiger alien in question. He smirked. "Vilgaxian leg sweeper!" He then swiped his leg under the four's legs. They dissipated in the black smoke much like the rest. Rath smirked.

"Energy Field!" Rath turned to see a Fire Primid consumed by the pink energy.

"Lucky shot!" Rath growled. He looked up and saw the Sweet Revenge beyond reach. Rath glared at the Pirate Ship before what appeared be a school bus with rockets attached at the back racing after it. Rath growled.

"Ben look!" Aelita shouted pointing off below them. There flying with another bomb attached at the bottom of the Platform was the Ancient

Minister.

Rath began sprinting after him. "Let me tell you something Ancient Minister who plants bombs around the world for nefarious purposes! Rath will crush you!"

Aelita sighed shaking her head before flying after the enraged tiger alien.

Chowder and Gwen had been flying on Kimichi for some time and had landed on the Sweet Revenge. Gwen was doing much better now as she was walking closely behind Chowder on the ship.

"Ok Chowder, we gotta find Sticky Beard and put an end to this." Gwen informed the purple hybrid.

"I couldn't agree more." Chowder agreed.

But all of a sudden a ship that oddly resembled a school bus swooped by and the speed of the ship was enough to knock them off the candy pirate ship.

Chowder screamed in fear as the ground quickly approached but luckily was caught off guard where he bounced off a pink mat made out of energy.

"Come on." Gwen said. "We can make good time if we look around."

"But where are we going?" Chowder asked.

"I dunno." Gwen answered. "But if we look around we should be able to find someone maybe even Ben or Blossom."

"But their long gone!" Chowder yelled.

"No I sense their mana their close by, and Ben is moving very fast." Gwen informed him.

"He's alive?!" Chowder smiled.

"Ya, we better hurry up and find him." Gwen said. "I think if we take this path we should be able to intercept him."

"Ok!" Chowder replied and like that Gwen and Chowder ran off.

Swinging in the jungle was a brown spider monkey wearing a red shirt and a blue hat but had no pants. This monkey was known as...

JAKE SPIDER MONKEY

We then move on to see a red haired boy tied to the monkey by his tail. The red haired boy wore a tan shirt and khaki shorts as well as sneakers. He was hitting many things like trees and various branches as his friend swung by. The boy currently in a lot of pain was known as...

ADAM LION

"OW! OW! OW! OW! OW! OW! OW!" Adam screamed as he was being flung into various trees and plants. "JAKE! OW! STOP! OW! PLEASE!"

"Come on Adam..." Jake begged. "I saw the banana truck go this way!"

"How did you talk me into this?" Adam screamed. The two then came out into a Cliffside where they saw the carrier zooming off. On the carrier were two Primids who fired two bullet bills at the two.

Adam screamed in fear whereas Jake jumped over the Bullet Bills which luckily Adam avoided as well since he was connected to Jake by his tail. Jake then jumped off the cliff and landed nimbly on his feet and ran after the truck on all fours with Adam being trailed behind on the ground.

Jake continued trailing the truck for some time. But finally the truck was trying to make a tight turn but wasn't able to make it. Therefore falling over and spilling its contents.

"Adam..." Jake chimed. "You can open your eyes now..."

The red head obliged and opened them. He was surprised to find himself in a pile of bananas. Jake jumped for joy and began beating his fists against his chest while obnoxiously making monkey noises. Adam laughed and began to jump around and dance too.

The two friends laughed and joked but they did not notice the green skinned monkey with black fur wearing a purple and white tunic, boots of the same color and gloves. The interesting thing about him was the giant helmet he wore that covered his giant exposed brain. In his hands was a subspace gun that was trained on Jake.

Jake laughed and then he turned to see the monkey. He was...

MOJO JOJO

The monkey shot his gun at Jake who nimbly avoided the dark arrow. Adam turned and saw the villainous monkey as well. He screamed but was frozen in fear. Mojo saw this and used this to his advantage. He shot at Adam but Jake had grabbed the boy by his tail. "Adam you have to go!" Jake yelled.

"What? No way! What about you?!" Adam cried.

Jake then threw Adam using his tail as he was tuned into a trophy. Adam looked to see his friend trophified. "JAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAKE!" Adam screamed as he was shot into the forest.

Mojo laughed and picked up the statue of Jake. "HAHAHA! I Mojo Jojo, have been able to obtain this simian fool! Now I Mojo Jojo, must report back to the master for continued orders!" And like that he ran away with Jake in his grasp.

Rath and Aelita were still chasing after the Ancient Minister in a field.

"Let me tell you something, Ancient Minister hell bent on making black holes around the world using some sort of weird bomb! You

better stop right now before you get a taste of the Rath!"

The Ancient Minister said nothing as he continued flying away. Aelita was running besides Ben.

Rath continued. "You know Ancient Minister you kinda look like a magician. So I'm gonna call you Magic Man is that ok Magic Man?"

The ancient minister didn't respond as he continued flying away from the two.

Aelita sighed she had been listening to Rath's rants for quite some time now. "BEN! The bomb! Turn into something that can reach it."

Rath glared at the girl running besides her. "Let me tell you something Aelita Schaeffer, angel girl I just meet and has agreed to help me get through this quest. RATH KNOWS WHEN AND HOW TO USE HIS ULTIMATRIX!" Just like that he slammed his fist against the Ultimatrix symbol on his chest.

In a flash of green light Rath turned into a vine like alien. This alien was a greenish brown color and had many vine like tentacles that he used to slither on. He had a venus fly trap on his upper body that opened up to reveal his which had a single large blue eye. This plant alien was known as...

WILDVINE

Wildvine then stretched up trying to grab the bomb but fell short of the goal. Luckily Aelita flew up and when she reached with one hand for the bomb was immediately shot down by the Ancient Minister.

Aelita fell from the skies and skidded on the ground. Ben turned back to normal and quickly ran for the pinkette. He put a hand on her while glaring up at the Ancient Minister who had successfully made his rereat.

Well that's the end of that chapter. I really enjoyed it. How'd you like the addition of Space Ghost? Originally I was going to put him where Chris was but then I realized I wanted him throughout the story. So ya. I really enjoyed writing this chapter especially because Rath was introduced. Rath is just so fun to write considering it's my first time writing him I hope I did the appoplexian justice. So ya. Read and Review.

ChrisMclean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire, Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack, Rath, and Wildvine.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama, Ben 10, Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon, Code Lyoko, Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, and My Gympartner's a Monkey.

A Sailor's Edventure

Time for another chapter ldk why but I am really enjoying this story. I guess it's probably because how much I love Brawl's story. But ya, so we've done the last chapter now it's time for this one. In this one we have four new characters revealed if I'm not mistaken. So let's begin. Oh and for once we have a chapter without Mr. Tennyson!

Disclaimer: If I owned Smash Brothers and Cartoon Network, Smash Bros Wii U/3DS wouldn't have such sporadic character reveals and Ben 10: Omniverse would be more like Alien Force and Ultimate Alien, hell even the original series would've been ok.

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 3:

A Sailors Edventure

Once again Space Ghost stood in the studio that he was in the last chapter with music playing in the background. "Previously on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary. Franz Hopper sent his daughter Aelita Schaeffer out to find Ben Tennyson in the sea of clouds. Once found the two decide to team up and go after Sticky Beard. But the Candy Pirate Ship was able to escape once again. But that didn't stop the two from going after the Ancient Minister who was now given the name 'Magic Man' by Ben's transformation Rath. Meanwhile Gwen and Chowder begin to look for Ben now that Gwen is doing better. Lastly we meet Adam Lion and Jake Spidermonkey who were after a banana carrier they succeeded in getting bananas but the fun ended when Mojo Jojo came and trophified Jake while Adam was narrowly able to escape. We now return to Adam Lion who was narrowly able to avoid trophification."

"Jake!" Adam screamed as he flew through the forest. He landed on his back and looked around at the densely wooded area.

"Oh man, oh man, oh man!" Adam paced. "What am I gonna do? What am I gonna do?!"

He paced some more but then lit up. "I know I'll get help! But where am I gonna find someone in the middle of the jungle?"

He sighed and began walking in a straight path. He kept walking and walking. But finally he came upon a clearing in the throng of trees.

There sat a crystal clear lake that had the trees and sky perfectly reflected in it. Adam thought it was beautiful, he decided to take a rest and sat at the edge of the river with his shoes off kicking his feet in the small lake. He sighed wondering what he was gonna do about Jake.

Splash! Out of the lake was a large green dragon with piercing yellow eyes and various designs on it of red yellow and black resembling face paint and tattoos. This animal was no doubt a Pokémon. It was...

RAYQUAZA

The Dragon type Pokémon roared at the boy causing Adam to scream in fear. Rayquaza swooped down and grabbed Adam. Adam looked in fear; he wondered what the enraged dragon Pokémon would do to him. It didn't help that at that moment he noticed the smoldering remains of what appeared to be a school bus were still burning. The Pokémon roared at him once more bringing Adam very close to its red lips. Adam was terrified wondering if this was the end for him.

All of a sudden he could hear the sound of a rocket and looked to see a dark figure fly towards him at great speeds. It hit the Pokémon's hand causing it to loosen his grip on Adam. Adam began to fall but the blur caught him and brought him back to the shore of

the lake. The figure set him down on the shore where Adam was finally able to get a good look at him.

It was a young boy looking about a year or two younger than Adam. He was slightly paled and was completely bald, he wore a red sweater and wore brown khaki pants as well as brown shoes that had metal beneath it. He wore dark shades that covered his eyes. This was...

NIGEL UNO A.K.A. NUMBUH 1

Rayquaza wasn't finished with the two yet. He then began to build up a blue energy in his mouth as the orb began getting bigger and bigger. Numbuh 1 smirked and flew at the monster as he flew up above the advancing energy orb. Adam quickly jumped away from the orb as it hit the ground and exploded. Numbuh 1 then quickly flew at the dragon Pokémon and rammed into it. The Pokémon let out a small groan as it sank back down to the lake floor.

Numbuh 1 landed next to a shocked Adam. He looked to Adam, "That hit will only keep it momentarily subdued." Numbuh 1 confirmed in his British accent. "I don't suppose you have any fighting experience?"

Adam shook his head from side to side. "Alright, then." Numbuh One reached into his back pocket where he pulled out a purple gun that had a large jar filled with bubblegum. "Take this. Try not to lose an eye..."

With that Rayquaza rose from the lake. The monster roared at the two and Numbuh 1 flew at the monster ramming into it. Adam shook with the gun in his hand. Numbuh 1 flew back as Rayquaza lunged at him. He then grabbed what appeared to be a wooden gun and flew at the monster's face. He pulled the trigger and a wooden plank hit the dragon in the face. The dragon reared back in pain and blindly made a grab for the bald hero.

Unfortunately Rayquaza was successful and managed to get the KND leader in his grasp. "SHOOT IT NOW!" Numbuh 1 shouted trying desperately to get out of the monsters grip.

Adam shook as he couldn't imagine shooting a gun. "I-I can't!"

"Well I need you to!" Numbuh 1 irritably yelled still struggling against the thee dragon Pokémon.

Adam closed his eyes and pulled the trigger. The gun then shot multiple gumballs at the monster and it roared in pain therefore releasing its grip on the bald sector leader. Numbuh 1 then flew by punching it and fired a red mist around the giant dragon. He then took out another gun which had a soda bottle as the barrel that fired a single green laser causing an explosion.

The giant pocket monster was engulfed in the explosion and fell back into the lake not to rise again.

Numbuh 1 turned and began to walk away, "Well good work, kid... I guess I'll be seeing you..."

He began to walk away as Adam stared at him in awe. "Wait!" Adam called after the boy. Numbuh 1 turned to look at him.

He sighed. "What..."

"You have to help me!" Adam stated.

"I saw a highway over that way..." Nigel said waving Adam off.

"NO! Not that!" Adam insisted. "I need your help trying to save my friend!"

Numbuh 1's intrest was peaked at Adam's plea. "Go on..."

"We were in the jungle and Jake had just caught up with the banana truck when all of a sudden this green monkey guy comes out and trophifies Jake!"

"Mojo?!" Numbuh 1 asks.

"Ya, he just came out of nowhere and trophified him, Jake sacrificed himself to save me." Adam explains.

"Tell you what, I'll help you find your friend." Numbuh 1 answered.

Adam smiled. He latched himself onto the bald boy. "Oh, thank you, thank you, thank you, thank you!"

"Alright, alright just get off of me!" Numbuh 1 shouted.

Adam obliged and sheepishly grinned. "Sorry, hehe..."

The two then began walking into the forest in search of Jake Spider Monkey. The two then decided to get to know each other as walked through the dense jungle.

"Well I haven't formally introduced myself." Numbuh 1 started "My name is Nigel Uno, Sector Leader of Kids Next Door Sector V. Though my name is Nigel I usually go by my codename Numbuh 1."

"Wow, you're a sector leader in the Kids Next Door?" Adam asked in awe. "That's incredibly cool!"

"Ya," Numbuh 1 smiled. "I suppose it is."

"So is this an official KND weapon?" Adam asked looking at the gumball weapon he still held.

"Yes it is," Numbuh 1 smirked. "Once my friend, Numbuh 4 tried to fill it with jawbreakers much to the rage of my friend Numbuh 2."

Adam let out his trademark laugh at that. "Cool, anyways I'm Adam, Adam Lion."

"Pleasure to meet you Adam." Numbuh 1 smiled.

"Thanks. You too." Adam returned the gesture.

"So tell me more about this friend of yours." Numbuh 1 asked.

"Well, his name is Jake Spider Monkey." Adam informed.

"Spider Monkey?" The young leader asked.

"Ya, he's a spider monkey." Adam confirmed. "I meet him at this animal school I had to start going to because the board of education thought I was an animal due to my last name."

"Interesting..." Numbuh 1 said with genuine interest.

"Ya, we were on a field trip out here in the jungle when Jake saw a banana carrier and he had to run after it." Adam explained. "I ended up following him to make sure he didn't do anything stupid."

"Sounds like you are rather close with Jake." Numbuh 1 inquired.

"Oh ya. Jake and I are best friends, he's been like a brother to me since I first arrived at Charles Darwin." Adam sighed thinking fondly of his friend.

Adam continued. "The carrier crashed and we got to the bananas but unfortunately that Mojo guy showed up and made Jake a trophy."

Numbuh 1 put a reassuring hand on his shoulder. "Don't worry we'll find him."

Adam sighed. "Ya I hope so."

Numbuh 1 looked up to see a purple orb of energy shoot out at them. "Look out!" He shouted tackling Adam out of the way of the blast."

They looked up to see Mojo Jojo. But there was an odd look to the simian fiend. Along with his original appearance Mojo now had eyes that glowed yellow and had a dark smoky substance flowing off of him. The dark monkey put away the plasma gun he had fired.

He let out a dark laugh that sounded much like Mojo's usual laugh but was much darker and distorted.

Mojo then flew at them with his jet-boots but was shot down by multiple gumballs hitting him. Numbuh 1 took this as an opportunity and flew at the monkey in question knocking him down. He then took out the gun with the bottle as a barrel and fired it at Mojo. Adam soon joined in by firing his gumball launcher at the weakened simian.

Within moments of the continuous fire the dark primate was trophified.

"HA! Take that!" Adam shouted.

Numbuh 1 smirked. "Really Mojo? It couldn't have been easier..."

"Ya so easy!" Adam agreed.

Under the shades Numbuh 1 wore you could see his eyes squint in suspicion. "Too easy..."

Nigel Uno's fears were confirmed when the trophy of Mojo dissipated into the particles of dark energy. Adam and the bald leader gasped in shock when a dark arrow with a golden aura surrounding it hit the ground causing an explosion.

Adam came out of the flames. "Gimme back my friend!" Adam shouted at the monkey.

Numbuh 1 grabbed him by the collar of his shirt and ran in the opposite direction of the blast. He jumped off a cliff and activated the rockets on his shoes as he flew away with a struggling Adam.

Mojo Jojo laughed. "Fools, no mere attack can defeat I, Mojo Jojo!"

The abandoned zoo. What was once a family friendly place with bright colors and playful animals was now a barren and bleak shadow of its former self.

A boy walked under the grey skies of the zoo. He looked down sadly as he continued his slow pace. This boy had golden blonde hair and blue eyes accompanied by dimples. He wore a red and white striped shirt that resembled that of a candy cane, blue pants, a white scarf and a tiny white sailor's hat that topped off his head. The boy was...

FLAPJACK

Flapjack sighed walking through the abandoned zoo. He had lost Bubby and K'nuckles and hadn't seen them for days. His search at this point had led him to the abandoned zoo, but so far had come up with nothing.

THUD!

He heard the large noise and looked to see what appeared to be a drink container with arms, legs, and a large overdramatic smile. This was...

MR. SMOOTHIE

Flapjack let out a yelp and began to run as the famed smoothie mascot slowly chased him throughout the zoo.

After sometime of running from Mr. Smoothie, Flapjack tripped over a small knot in the ground. He was stuck in the knot and is unable to scurry out of it. Flapjack fears the worse and closes his eyes in slight acceptance.

FLEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEWWWWWWWWW.

Flapjack hears the hum of a rocket and looks up to see a boy standing between him and Mr. Smoothie.

The boy had ocean blue eyes and blonde hair that slowly rose up to wisps of red giving his hair a flame like appearance. He wore a pitch black shirt with the nuclear symbol on it under a blue jean jacket, he

also wore blue jeans and on his back was a jetpack. The boy smirked. He was...

JOHNNY TEST

"Here's Johnny!" He shouted before he flew up into the air. To Flapjack's surprise Mr. Smoothie flew up too. The two were suspended in the air locked in a staring match. Johnny smirked at the giant beverage before he pulled out a small remote. He pressed the single large red button on it. It is the noticed that on the back of the smoothie is a small explosive with the nuclear symbol on it that was now beeping and flashing red. Johnny gave the drink a small wave before he quickly flew down back to Flapjack. The large drink then exploded.

"You okay kid?" Johnny asked helping him up.

Flapjack smiled. "I am now. Thank you friend!"

"No problem, the names Johnny Test by the way." He told the candy pirate.

"I'm Flapjack!" The kid exclaimed.

"Nice to me-" Johnny started but was interrupted by a loud clang.

They turned to see a white and gold spider like robot with the letters BBB on the bottom and glass hull on the body. In the glass hull was a very round boy with brown hair and many freckles, he wore a jump suit of the same color scheme as the robot he was inside of as well as a massive amount of jewelry. This was...

EUGENE/BLING BLING BOY

"Curse you Johnny Test!" The boy shouted at the two.

Johnny sighed. "Really Eugene? What do you want?"

"You have foiled my plans to clear out the zoo in hopes of creating a secondary base!" Johnny then handed Flapjack something and gestured to the underbelly of the giant machine Flapjack nodded eagerly and snuck away from Johnny unnoticed by the chubby villain.

"Seriously?" Johnny asked. "And the best way to do that is by dressing up like Mr. Smoothie?"

"Don't mock me!" The boy shouted. "Besides their drinks are delicious you wouldn't understand!"

"Can you get to the point?" Johnny asked.

"Now I will destroy you and this sailor boy!" The chubby kid shouted.

Johnny just took out another remote. "Dude, you really need to learn to cut the whole evil rant short."

"Why's that?" The boy asked.

Flapjack then walked back to Johnny. He laughed at the fat boy.

"What's so funny?" Eugene asked angrily.

"This!" Johnny yelled while pushing the red button. The giant machine exploded, in a giant fire ball. Eugene flew out of the machine screaming.

Johnny joins in on Flapjacks laughter. The two laughed and are joined by a sneer behind them. They turn to see none other than Kevin standing on top of a rock with his giant trophification gun trained on Johnny.

He fired the gun at Johnny and he flew out of the way. "Huh?" Kevin asks surprised.

"Missed me!" Johnny called out to him.

Kevin grumbled as he fired five consecutive shots at him.

Johnny expertly dodged each of the dark arrows through great acrobatics. He taunted Kevin with each shot. "No! Sorry! Try Again! Loser! You gonna cry?!"

Kevin growled and then turned back to Flapjack he smirked as he shot one arrow at the sailor boy.

Johnny turned. "Flapjack move!" He called out to him. Flapjack was shaking in fear as the arrow came at him. Johnny ran and pushed him out of the way of the arrow but got hit in the process.

"Johnny!" Flapjack called out. But it was too late as the boy was trophified.

Flapjack ran for the statue of his new friend. But Kevin had already grabbed him.

"Back off squirt!" The bully yelled at the young adventurer. Like that thunder struck making Kevin look even more menacing as he looked at the boy in question. "Or else!" He held his fist out at the boy.

Flapjack felt conflicted as he looked sadly at the flame haired boy. Feeling powerless and defeated he ran away as the rain began to pour down. Kevin laughed as the young adventurer retreated.

With the rain pouring down Flapjack tried hard not to cry but still hid tear ducts denied him his pride as the tears reluctantly fell.

After running for some time the rain had cleared. Flapjack was very inattentive at this point due to the amount of thoughts swirling around his head, because of this he bumped into a yellow figure. Flapjack looked to see it was a boy with a yellow shirt with a red line running down the right side of it, he also wore blue jeans and red sneakers. He also had three singular hairs on top of his head. This was...

EDDY

"Hey watch it!" Eddy shouted at the kid.

"I-I'm s-sorry..." Flapjack stammered.

Eddy sighed. "I can't believe I'm doing this..." Eddy grumbled before asking him. "What's wrong kid?"

Flapjack sighed. "Well friend, this guy named Johnny came and saved me from Mr. Smoothie but then he was trophified and taken."

Eddy wasn't really listening as he started to notice the pools of dark energy forming Primids and a new breed of monster that looked to be spherical and having a bottom half of a single color with a mouth that had jagged teeth and the top half of it was white with a single yellow eye. These were Bytans.

Eddy sighed. He didn't really feel like fighting right now, but it was a good thing he had something that could avoid it. "Hold on a sec, kid." Eddy smirked.

He then pulled out a giant green ball that looked like a jawbreaker. But it was in fact a compact version of the El Mondo Stink Bomb he so prided. Eddy threw the bomb at the ground which caused a giant cloud of stink to form. Eddy grabbed Flapjack's arm and the two ran away from the stink bomb.

Once they were away they looked back to see the green mist dissipate. There the Bytans and Primids were dissolved to nothingness, black smoke with its red tint flowing from the holes.

"Well fascinating story kid." Eddy waved Flapjack off despite not hearing a word of what he said. "But it's not really my problem."

Eddy walked off and Flapjack reached his hand out for him but slowly put it down in defeat. He then remembered the laughing figure of Kevin as Johnny was in his grasp. That image gave him the passion to pursue Eddy further.

He tugged hard on the back of the Ed's shirt. "LISTEN TO ME!" Flapjack uncharacteristically shouted surprising Eddy. "There's a big meanie out there! He has a stupid red hat and an ugly green sweater and he took my friend Johnny!"

Eddy's eyes widened in recognition of the boy Flapjack had described. "Did he also have a shovel chin?" He asked with great anger.

"Yeah, he had a pretty big chin." Flapjack remembered. "Why?"

"If Shovelchin's involved then I am so in!" Eddy looked defiantly. Flapjack smiled.

"Tell ya' what, kid." Eddy said. "I'll help you find your friend, if you help me find mine."

"My name's not kid by the way." Flapjack said. "It's flapjack."

"Alrighty then Flapjack," Eddy said. "My names Eddy and we got a shovelchin to humiliate."

Flapjack smiled. "This sounds like an ADVENTURE!"

Eddy smirked at the kids' enthusiasm, despite his tough guy exterior. "Edventure kid, Edventure."

Flapjack smiled and the two walked away in pursuit of Kevin.

END LEVEL MUSIC

NIGEL UNO JOINED YOUR TEAM

FLAPJACK JOINED YOUR TEAM

EDDY JOINED YOUR TEAM!

That's that! Even though it's in the description you didn't think I'd leave out the Ed's did you? Oh and then Numbuh 1 as Fox, I

felt that was a nice fit too. Now that that's done we have the fire emblem guys and Meta Knight next chapter so I'm gonna give you a hint as who I put as them, "What time is it? Showdown time!" That's all you're getting out of me, but you'll learn pretty quick since it's at the beginning of the chapter. So until we meet again this has been Ways.

ChrisMcClean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie=That Stone thing that chases Lucas and I have no idea it's a thing cuz I've never played Mother

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

Eddy=Pokémon Trainer (specifically Squirtle)

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire, Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack, Rath, and Wildvine.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama, Ben 10, Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon, Code Lyoko, Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, and Johnny Test.

By the way can anybody tell me about Juniper Lee, powers and possibly weapons and personality I don't know enough about her but I still her casted as a character.

The Xiaolin and the Battlefield Fortress

Time for the next chapter! I will tell you that this one is gonna introduce the sword trio, the wielder of the master sword, the abused riding animal of Mario and I believe that's it. The only question is who they'll be casted by. Well now we're gonna find out. Enjoy!

Disclaimer: Why in the hell do we need disclaimers anyways? I mean we're on Fanfiction people of course we don't own it! Would we really be wasting our time here? No we'd be making these books, movies, video games, and in some creepy cases pornos (Don't lie you know there are creeps on this site who do that) happen!

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 4:

Xiaolin Warriors and the Battle Field Fortress

Space Ghost sat in his studio and began the usual introduction. "Previously on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary. Adam went through the dense jungle thinking of a way to save Jake until Raygauza showed up. But luckily he was saved by Numbuh 1 who Adam convinced to join him in his pursuit of Jake. They quickly became friends and were approached by a false Mojo who they easily defeated. But they were shocked to see the real Mojo who wanted to start a fight but Numbuh 1 made a strategic retreat from. Then we met Flapjack who got chased by Mr. Smoothie but was saved by none other than Johnny Test! It was then revealed that Mr. Smoothie was none other than Bling Bling Boy who was easily disposed of by Johnny and Flapjack. But Johnny was quickly Trophified by Kevin. Flapjack then meet Eddy and he agreed to help the boy hoping for a chance to humiliate Kevin. Now the adventure continues!"

The Battlefield Fortress, an area that had been abandoned for centuries as a battle had left no one standing. Rusty old swords and arrows litter the ground as well as catapults that have long since functioned. Far out in the distance stood the familiar subspace bomb and two of the robots with the large 'D' on their stomachs. The bombs closed their eyes in acceptance as the bomb activated and pulled them into the resulting black hole.

A boy inside a ruined castle was looking around in hopes of finding a mystical artifact known as a Shen Gong Wu. When all of a sudden he heard a large sucking noise and with his keen Xaiolin senses rushed out to the upper decks of the castle where he looked out and saw the black hole forming. He gasped in shock at what was forming. But to make matters worse the Ancient Minister was flying towards the castle with a large mass of Primids in its wake.

The boy who was staring in shock of the black hole was of Asian descent and was completely bald. He wore red robes with a light blue sash hanging across his body as well as black pants. The famed monk was...

OMI

He took out a small glasslike cylinder about the size of a churo. "Shimo Staff!" He shouts and the staff immediately morphs into a mace of the same metallic material. He then ran back into the castle to make his way towards the advancing subspace army. Upon arrival in the ruined castle he had to avoid the crumbling infrastructure no doubt because the Primids had began attacking the castle, but luckily the pint sized monk was easily able to avoid the falling bricks.

The boy continued running and avoiding the slowly crumbling castle and finally made it to the main foyer.

There stood four Primids. The young monk smirked and then ran towards the Primids. He swung his mace at an approaching Primid and it immediately dissipated into its dark smoke substance and Omi quickly turned to the next Primid. He gave the Primid a swift kick to

the face that knocked it down to the floor. "Shimo Staff!" He shouted once again changing his tiny weapon into a sharp blade. The two remaining Primids make a last attempt and jump at Omi from both sides. Omi then spins the blade of his staff cutting both of the Primids in half through the stomach. The dark energy then fell to the floor.

Omi retracted his staff and quickly ran out the large wooden double doors of the castle.

Outside he began running off the castle grounds but comes face to face with a new breed of monster. It was completely mechanical unlike the other monsters, it had a red body and had no appendages as it only had a large rubber wheel topped off with a red painted steel body and a helmet looking object on his head. This monster was called a Roder.

Omi immediately noticed that the roder was on wheels as it drove towards him at high speeds. He pulled out a blue orb made of the same glass as the shimo staff. "Orbo of Tornami! ICE!" He shouted. The orb followed his command and ice immediately formed in front of the Roder. The Roder then drove on the ice and it slipped and slid on its side towards the castle gates.

Omi then ran off towards the black hole fighting many variations of Primids as well as Speeks and Roderers.

Now Omi stood in front of the black hole wondering what exactly he should do about it.

Immediately he sensed a presence behind him and turned to block the slash of a rusty sword with the shimo staff now extended into a bo-staff. The warrior jumped back and brought his sword up once again.

The warrior was a Caucasian boy who wore a blue shirt and black shorts with black shoes. The strange thing about him was that he wore a white hat that was made of the fur of some animal that he

possibly skinned that covered most of his face. Along with all that he had a large green back pack and in his hands was a rusty old sword that he held in his hands. The hero of the land of Ooo had arrived on the scene he is...

FINN THE HUMAN

"SHIMO STAFF!" Omi shouted, changing the glasslike weapon into a large blade. Finn responded with a war cry and began to run towards him, Omi followed suit and charged towards him as well. The two meet in the middle their blades letting out a loud clang. The two then swung their blades rapidly, their rolls changing rapidly as they were attacking and parrying blows. Omi then looked up and noticed a Primid jumping at Finn, and Finn noticed a Primid advancing on the short boy he was fighting against. Between blows the two nodded at each other. SWISH. The two ended their duel and slashed their opponents primids in half letting the dark smoky substance spill to the floor.

The two landed after this attack and looked at each other. "We must team upwards!" Omi shouted.

"I think you mean team up!" Finn corrected him. "But ya we totally should!"

The two let out their individual battle cries as they ran at the Primids together.

"I shall take the ones on the left!" Omi shouted.

"I've got right!" Finn agreed he immediately taking the Primids on the right side of them. He smirked at the five Primids in front of him. He ran at one and slashed it across it's stomach. He then turned and sent a jab at the Primid to the right of him. One of the other Primids then ran at him, Finn followed suit and ran at the Primid as well. "Psych!" Finn shouted. He then rolled under the Primid and brought his sword up and slashed the monster down the middle which struck the beast between the legs, luckily it was designed so that it didn't

have anything there that would make him recoil in pain, as it simply dissipated into the smoke with its red tint. He then sent a jab to the Primid behind him. He quickly then turned and sent a horizontal slash that beheaded the Primid besides him.

"SHIMO STAFF!" Omi shouted. He had turned the blade into the mace and swung it around in his hands threateningly. This was happening at the same time as the battle with Finn's monsters. He then bashed one of the five Primids in the head with the glasslike mace. "MANTIS KICK!" He shouted as he gave the next Primid a swift kick across what would be its cheek. It fell to the floor and he sent the mace to its stomach making it dissolve into dark energy Omi then swung his mace at another Primid causing it to dissipate into dark energy as well. Another Primid then began running at him and he simply stood there with his arms crossed and eyes closed. The Primid approached him and when it was within Omi's proximity he immediately opened his eyes and shouted. "Repulse the monkey!" He flipped the Primid over him and it landed on the ground with a thud and dissipated into the dark energy. The last Primid tried to jump at Omi from behind. "Orb of Tornami." Omi said with a bored expression. He then held the orb over his shoulder and shot the Primid with a stream of pressurized water which quickly dissipated into the dark energy.

Omi and Finn stood in a pool of dark energy heavily breathing. They then looked back at each other and smirked.

"Nice job man!" Finn smirked.

"Thank you!" Omi smiled. "You did quite well yourself! Up Five!" He held his hand up expecting a high five.

"That's high five dude." Finn replied and gave it to him.

"That to!" Omi insisted.

"You should work on your slang bro." Finn suggested.

"Bro?" Omi asked. "I did not know we were brothers."

Finn just sighed. But then looked and saw the Ancient Minister flying off in the distance. "Look!" He shouted while pointing at the Ancient Minister. "That's gotta be the guy who's causing all this!"

"Let us go then!" Omi shouted. He put his Orb of Tornami in the pocket of his robe and ran off. With the Shimo Staff receded into its original form in his hands. He moved with very quick movements and his arms behind his back.

Finn ran after him and fought off many Primids, Speeks and Roaders. Luckily none of these monsters stopped them as a quick slash of the sword or blast of water would dispose of them.

They got very close to the Ancient Minister but were stopped by a new monster. Once again this one was mechanical like the Roaders and had a red body. They were positioned on six wheels on a belt much like that of a conveyor, and wore white masks which had a 'v' like design to show their nonexistent eyes. This monster was thereby dubbed an AmbuLance.

The body of the AmbuLance opened up and a large white lance flew out of it slightly pushing the robot back. Omi jumped out of the way whereas Finn rolled out of it. The robot then fired another lance at Omi who dodged. Finn was running at the robot but it fired a lance at him causing him to jump back.

"Dud!" Omi shouted at Finn.

"It's dude!" Finn shouted back. "But what is it?"

"Both of us should approach the robot." He confirmed. "Then slice it simultaneously!"

Finn pondered this then smiled. "Right on man!"

The two then ran while avoiding the lances that were fired at them. They then meet and bring out their blades. They both then slash the robot from both sides.

They then ran away as the robot exploded behind them as they continued running for the Ancient Minister.

Within seconds they reach their target. The Ancient Minister was of course still flying away from them hoping that the subspace bomb he was carrying would remain unharmed by the two.

"SHIMO STAFF!" Omi screamed letting out an upward slash for the bomb. The Ancient Minister made slightly rose to avoid the swing.

Finn then made a leap off of Omi's head with his sword raised. The Ancient Minister saw this and shot a laser at Finn which hit him in the stomach. He landed on the ground and sighed. "Ow! Not cool man!"

The Ancient Minister then began to fly of sure that there was nothing else that would bother him. "CREST OF THE CONDOR! BLADE OF THE NEBULA!" A voice shouted. All three people were confused by this until a boy then came down slashing off the handle the subspace bomb was attached by with a blue sword. The sword also let out a gust of wind that blew the Ancient Minister out of the way and sent the magician spiraling out of control.

He then landed and stood with his hands on his hips smirking. He was a boy of Spanish decent with brown eyes and messy brown hair. He wore a silk black jacket with a golden dragon insignia that went across the right side of his chest and down his right arm. Along with this he wore black pants and white sneakers with splashes of green and orange on them. The leader of the Xiaolin Dragons was here, enter...

RAIMUNDO

"Oh ya!" He smirked.

"Raimundo?" Omi asked. "What are you doing here?"

"Looking for the Wu like you were." Raimundo explained. "Then I saw you to going after this guy and when I saw you two fail I decided to step in."

"I could've done it when I wanted to!" Omi argued.

"Sure Q-ball..." Raimundo laughed. He then turned to Finn. "So who is this guy?"

"Good question." Omi agreed. "Who are you?"

"I'm Finn." Finn answered.

"That is quite cold." Omi stated.

"Huh?" Finn asked.

"He means cool." Raimundo explained. "You gotta forgive Omi, he's not up to date on slang."

Omi growled at this. Raimundo continued ignoring Finn. "Anyways, I'm Raimundo and the little guy's named Omi."

"One who is small in height is very large in ferocity." Omi replied.

"Yeah but he's not very large in the nether regions." Raimundo whispered to Finn.

"Ew, gross dude!" Finn pushed him away but couldn't help but chuckle.

"What! What did he say?" Omi asked.

"Don't worry about it Omi." Finn simply replied. He then looked at the black hole that was growing larger at the Battlefield Fortress. "So what do you suppose we do about the black hole there?"

"Don't know." Raimundo said. "But I think we can get an answer by chasing after that ship over there."

They looked to see the Sweet Revenge flying off in the distance.

"Sticky Beard?" Finn asked. "What's he doing here?"

"We must make haste and find this Sticky Beard at once!" Omi insisted. "Time is of the essence! There are no moments to lose!"

"No time to lose." Finn and Raimundo simultaneously corrected.

"That to!" Omi replied.

"Let's go!" Raimundo shouted and the three ran after the ship. **(A/N I know it's still supposed to be the Ancient Minister but I changed it just a little bit!)**

The three then began to chase after the ship. The three then reached a cliff and were very close to the candy pirate ship. The Sweet Revenge then opened its hatch and many particles of dark energy fell out of it. Primids surrounded them. There were classic, fire, blade and a new type of Primid that was introduced to them. This new Primid was exactly like the standard Primid but held a large laser gun in its hands. It was dubbed the Scope Primid. There were five of each type of monster.

"Twenty-four against three?" Raimundo asked.

"That hardly seems fair." Finn smirked.

"Shoku Astro! WIND!" Raimundo shouted.

"Wudai Neptune! WATER!" Omi shouted.

This then caused Omi to conjure up water that was carried by Raimundo's wind. Finn watched in awe as this created a large whirlpool that ate up all the monsters. Once the whirlpool cleared

there were only five Primids left: two normal Primids, a Scope Primid, a Fire Primid, a Blade Primid.

"Wow. You guys are good." Finn whistled. "But now it's my turn!"

Finn then ran for the throng of monsters, he ran and quickly slashed through the first normal Primid with ease. A fire Primid gathered a fireball in his hand and threw it at Finn who was approaching it, but he easily dodged it and jabbed his sword into the other Primid's head. The remaining normal Primid made an attempt to jump at Finn from behind but he turned and swung his sword at it like a baseball bat slashing it in the process. Finn smirked at this. Finn then ran to the blade Primid and the two began to parry each other's blows until Finn stabbed it in the stomach. Finn then turned at the Scope Primid who fired its gun at him. Finn simply smirked and crouched down with his sword angled to the ground diagonally. The blast hit the sword and to their surprise it deflected it hitting the monster causing it to die.

"Not bad." Raimundo replied.

"That was most excellent Finn!" Omi praised the young teen.

"Thanks Omi." Finn replied giving him a high five.

"Wait what about Sticky Beard?" Raimundo asked. The three then ran to the edge of the cliff to see the ship flying off in the distance. The three sighed at this.

"We must not be let down by this defeat." Omi said. "We must continue our quest throughout the lands."

"Omi's right dude." Finn agreed.

"Let's go!" Raimundo agreed. He then laughed. "I could only imagine how stupid it would be if Jack Spicer was involved."

"HAHA!" Omi laughed. "That would be most hilarious!"

A lone figure was in a plain. His body was completely composed of stone as of right now and his right hand was formed into a hammer. But under his stone form he was a teenager with long wavy black hair who wore a black short sleeved shirt with a long sleeved grey shirt under it as well as blue jeans and nice black shoes. This was...

KEVIN E. LEVIN

He was currently destroying a copper colored robot. He then turned to another robot. This was of the same breed but it was good as new you could see it was floating in the air and had a body that didn't have legs but was bulky and cascaded down and thinned out like there were originally meant to be there and had a very long head. Kevin crushed this one with ease and laughed.

"Who else wants some?" He taunted.

He hadn't noticed the shorter figure behind him who shouted. "Hammer of Troph!" Kevin turned but it was too late as the large hammer had hit him square in the chin sending him up in the air as he screamed.

The boy twirled the hammer and smirked as the screams quickly stopped. He twirled the hammer and smirked at the now trophified Kevin on the hammer. The boy then put the hammer down with Kevin on it. Without the hammer in his grasp he put his hands on his hips and gave out a grin.

This boy had pale white makeup covering his whole face as well as black makeup that made lines below his eyes as well as scarlet red hair. He wore a black cloak that had ragged tail ends. On his back was a circular red backpack that had varying colors of red, yellow, white and black. He was the self proclaimed king of evil. This was...

JACK SPICER

He let out evil laugh at this. "HAHAHA! Jack Spicer: Evil Boy Genuis was able to trophify and kidnap Ben 10's sidekick Kevin Levin!" He

then looked to see a bike with a small carrier attached to it down the road. Jack then flew off on his helipack and hid behind a tree.

Speak of the devil it was Kevin of the Cul-de-sac riding down the road with the trophified Blossom and Johnny Test trailing behind on the carrier he had connected to the back of his bike.

Kevin then looked to see Kevin Levin trophified and abandoned on the side of the road. He stopped the bike and walked over to the downed Kevin. "Well would you look at that?" Kevin asked no one in particular. "It's the alien dorks sidekick!" He then picked the trophy up over his head. "Well at least the guy has a killer name."

"Jackbots attack!" Jack called out from his tree. At that point a hoard of the robots Kevin L. was crushing earlier swarmed Kevin. At the same time a carrier in the same color scheme as the robots hovered out and Jack flew onto it taking the controls. Three Jackbots then took the statues off of Kevin's carrier and put them on Jack's as well as Kevin Levin's statue.

Jack laughed as he drove the off into the distance.

The Jackbots stopped swarming Kevin and he looked to his carrier to find nothing on it. He growled but got back to his bike and drove off.

A samurai's sword is lodged into a stone in the middle of a dense forest. A lone man walked to the sword and from behind it he ever so carefully dislodged it from its prison.

The samurai held the sword out triumphantly. He was an Asian man who looked to be in his mid-to-late twenties with black eyes and black hair that was tied back into a tiny pony tail. He wore a snow white samurais robe made entirely of silk and sandals. This badass of the yesteryears was...

SAMURAI JACK

He smiled as he had reclaimed his sword that was taken from him. It's too bad that he had to forfeit the Punch Time Explosion tournament because of this. He had hoped the competition would be able to hone his skills as a warrior, and send a message to Aku that he was still as strong as ever.

He sighed and continued to walk through the forest. Now that he had his sword he could ask Chowder for a one-on-one rematch as well as ask Ben for their much needed battle that would of most-definetely been the predicament in the final round of the championship.

Jack just smirked. He'd get his wish but for now he just wished to get out of the forest.

After some time of walking Jack passed by a dog sleeping on a log in a forest clearing.

The dog was rather fat and had blonde hair. This was the trusty steed of Ooo's hero as well as his sidekick and best friend. This was...

JAKE THE DOG

He scratched himself in his sleep and sighed. He was dog tired (**A/N: Your bad pun of the day. You're welcome.**) He scratched himself and fell asleep.

Samurai Jack walked past the dog not paying any mind to it. Immediately the sky changed from its nice blue to a crimson red.

"Woah, I'm feeling a bad vibe." Jake stretched. He then looked up at the sky and saw the hatch of the Sweet Revenge open and the droplets of dark energy fall towards the ground. "Woah! This is crazy!"

He got up and joined the Samurai who drew his sword. He looked towards the dog and simply shrugged. Though acknowledging his

presence he still didn't care so much. Ten classic primids stood around them as well as five Primids of a new breed. Like the Scope and Blade Primids they looked exactly the same as the normal type of course the difference was that they had a large boomerang in their hands. They were known as Boom Primids.

Jack didn't waste any time and slashed two of the normal Primids in half. Jake followed suit and enlarged his fist and punched out two more of the Primids. One of the Boom Primids reared back and threw its boomerang at Jack who was busy slashing two more Primids. Luckily Jake saw this and blocked the boomerang with his enlarged hand. Jack looked back to see what Jake had done and gave him a small smile. The boomerang Jake blocked flew back at the Boom Primid much faster than originally intended the Primid wasn't able to catch its weapon and was dissolved into the dark energy with a red tint.

"Hey dude!" Jake shouted. Jack turned from striking down a boom Primid to see Jake had grabbed two classic Primids and a Boom Primid inclosed in his large hands. Jack smirked at this. "Catch!" Jake shouted. He then stretched his hands very high in the sky and dropped all the Primids. Jack then jumped high in the sky and without missing a beat slashed through all three Primids. While up in the sky Jake elongated his foot and kicked the remaining Primids. Jack landed and the two turned to the remaining Boom Primid. It threw its boomerang at the two as it arched towards them Jake made a run for the Primid, whereas Jack swiftly jumped over the boomerang. Jake then pounced on the Primid and dissipated into the familiar dark enery.

Jack sheathed his sword and smirked.

Jake ran up to him. "Woah dude, that was awesome!" He smiled. "Come on high five!" He offered his hand which he enlarged.

"High five?" Jack asked.

"Yeah dude," Jake said. "Come on slap it!"

Jack shrugged and slapped the dogs hand. He petted him too.

"Ah... that was nice..." Jake smiled.

Jake then stopped petting him. "Thank you for your assistance in that fight but now I must journey through the sands to find this 'Sticky Beard' and put an end to whatever plot he has with these creatures."

"Woah man you're going to face him alone?" Jake asked.

"Yes." Jack confirmed. "Don't worry for my safety as I have faced worse in my time."

Jake was about to say something but Jack had already run off into the forest.

Jack was running after the ship swerving through trees. He was alone and had hopes of finding Sticky Beard. He was running and soon he heard rustling next to him that was staying in step with him, he turned his head to see Jake running through the trees with him his whole body bigger than he had seen him before.

Jack then skidded to a stop. He was quite annoyed with this dog. "I don't think you understood me before." Jack insisted.

"Yeah, Yeah I know you can do it yourself." Jake mocked. "But I can't help it I'm a dog, we're loyal!"

"Somehow I think anything I say to you is not going to change your mind." Jack replied.

"Nope!" Jake agreed.

"Very well," Jack started. "You may come with me but just know that the journey will be long and have danger lurking behind every turn."

"Oh relax." Jake scoffed. "The whole danger thing I'm used to, me and my bud Finn get into all sorts of trouble."

"Then I shall introduce myself. I am Jack of the Ming Dynasty." Jack bowed.

"Cool." Jake smiled. "I'm Jake, Jake the dog!"

"Well then Jake." Jack remarked. "We shall continue our journey through the forest."

The two then heard a rustling sound within the trees. Jack clenched the hilt of his sword ready to unsheathe it in a moment's notice. Jake and Jack were back to back. "Remember the whole danger lurking behind every turn thing Jack?" Jake asked.

"Yes why?" He responded.

"I think I found our danger." Jake said. Jack turned in time to see a large monster fall from the trees.

It was indeed larger than the other monsters as it was a large sphere with its color scheme mostly consisting of purple and white. Its head was a very a very small semispherical dome with two squinted eyes and a very small beak on it. This monster was known as a Ticken.

"Take five Jack." Jake commanded. Leaving the warrior confused. "I've got this!"

Jake then jumped at the monster and turned into a round ball that encased it in his body. Jake then began to get smaller and within seconds the dark energy began to ooze out of his body.

Jake then went to his normal form and began to wipe the dark smoky substance off of him. "Ew... this stuff is nasty!" He then shook his entire body sending the dark energy everywhere.

He turned to Jack who was completely covered in the dark substance. His face was completely expressionless as he wiped it off his face and then began cleaning off his robe.

"He-he sorry bro." Jake sheepishly apologized.

Jack managed to give a small smile to the dog though.

Once completely dried he and Jake ran off into the forest in the direction of the ship.

Whilst running in the forest Jake spoke up. "Ya' know if you're feeling tired you can always hop on my back."

"No thank you." Jack humbly declined.

"Oh come on!" Jake insisted. "I don't bite."

"No thank you." Jack declined once more.

"I'm just saying you can if you want." Jake still pestered.

Jack just sighed. "No thank you."

"Alright dude." Jake finally gave up. "But you know the offer still stands."

Jack slightly smiled at this regardless of how much he didn't want to get on the magical dogs back.

They broke out of the forest and came out on a cliff in the forest to see the Sweet Revenge flying off in the distance.

"We are too late!" Jack sighed looking at the ship.

"Aw man!" Jake said.

"Come along!" Jack said running down a path leading down to the forest floor. "We must make haste if we wish to rendezvous with this ship."

Jake followed but couldn't help it. "You know we would've caught it if you got on my back."

Jack simply chuckled at the dog's continued insistence.

Aboard the Sweet Revenge a lone figure stood behind a large box filled with candy. Behind the box you could see blonde hair combed upwards. It quickly moved out of sight. A black afro comb fell to the ground and a large muscular arm grabbed it and brought it back behind the box, of course you couldn't help but see the hem of a black shirt.

Upon further observance you could not notice anything behind the box.

LEVEL COMPLETE MUSIC

Omi joined your team...

Finn joined your team...

Raimundo joined your team...

Samurai Jack joined your team...

Jake the Dog joined your team!

Sorry this one took so long I've been busy with other projects, including one outside of Fanfiction. So how'd I do with Omi, Finn, Jack and Jake? I don't really like Adventure Time so I hope that I got them, Jack and Omi well. But ya I really enjoy this story and I plan to finish it. Next time we have our Samus character and it's just the life and times of a space bounty hunter for her. So that's my hint about who Samus is. So ya, now I'll be writing my other stuff before I update this. So ya. So until the next chapter.

ChrisMclean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie=That Stone thing that chases Lucas and I have no idea it's a thing cuz I've never played Mother

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

Eddy=Pokémon Trainer (specifically Squirtle)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire, Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack, Rath, and Wildvine.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ulimate Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake and Samurai Jack.

Fun fact: Originally I planned for Father to be King DeDeDe but then I realized I needed someone goofy and easily tricked like King DeDeDe. Sadly I couldn't place Father anywhere else. But if it makes you feel anybetter if this was a game then Father would be in the place of Wolf.

Fun Fact: I also speculated if Princess Bubblegum would be a good Princess Peach, but then realized I needed Blossom somewhere.

Fun Fact: Buttercup will not be involved in this fic. I just couldn't place her anywhere but she may appear as an extra or boss if I can think about where to put her.

The Five Warriors Unite

First I want to take the time to say that I created the Hammer of Troph last time to simply act as King DeeDeeDee's hammer. It is a Shen Gong Wu and functions the same as a trophification gun. It has no real involvement in the plot and is just there. Thank you!

Oh yeah! New chapter on the way. I'm excited on how well this fic is doing, and now we're about to meet three new characters! How exciting!

Disclaimer: If I owned either Cartoon Network or Smash Brothers, what in the hell would I be doing on Fanfiction!

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 5

The Five Warriors Unite

Spaceghost once again stood in the news studio room, the Smash Brothers Logo on a screen behind him, ready to show the images he was about to discuss. "Previously on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary." He started in his news anchor-esque voice. "Omi, Finn The Human and Raimundo teamed up at the Battlefield Fortress to chase after both the Ancient Minister and the Sweet Revenge. They were able to catch and wound The Ancient Minister but failed when it came to catching the Candy Pirate Ship. Meanwhile Samurai Jack teamed up with Jake the dog to chase after Sticky Beard's ship as well but also came short. Also a strange figure is revealed to be hiding on Sticky Beard's ship. What'll happen this time? Find out on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary!"

A dark room. This room is completely devoid of anything except for a single air vent on the ceiling. Suddenly the vent is kicked open by a

jeaned leg a lone figure makes her way out of it. She's a Latina girl with chocolate brown eyes wearing blue jeans, a short sleeved green shirt with purple around the collar and where the shirt ends, the shirt has a small logo on her chest that looks like a butterfly and on her wrist she wears a brass bracelet (no bigger than the original omnitrix) with three glowing purple charms on them. This was...

JUNIPER LEE

Without any hesitation she ran across the room to an automatic door that slides open for her. There she's meet with a long white corridor completely devoid of any enemies. She quickly ran down the hall with one task in mind; Destroy the bomb factory.

Juniper had been spying on this factory for about a month, when a mission on the floating island left her stranded. That was when The Ancient Minister and his team of robots quickly set up operations to the factory. She ran through the hall without encountering anymore enemies, still running and running and running.

There she turned a corridor to find three of the familiar robots that always were around. They were shocked to see her but immediately knew what they had to do.

They swung their arms rapidly in circles in an attempt to hit Juniper but luckily she flipped out of the way. Smirking she then sent a kick at the first robot with a trail of purple energy trailing behind her leg. She turned to the other robot who was advancing on with its arms spinning rapidly. Juniper a back hand spring to avoid this and then sends a kick towards the robot. The other robot tries to sneak up on her. Just when it's behind her ready to attack she doesn't even send a backwards glance towards the robot before he sends a punch right into its face causing it to malfunction and fall into the pile of wreckage behind her.

She walks into the door in front of her whistling a happy tune as if nothing had happened at all.

What's inside the room though is absolutely terrifying.

A generator is the only thing in this dark room stands a generator. The generator is made up of its bulky main console that makes up most of the machine and is in between two large cylindrical columns that indent making it look like it wavers a bit. Green electricity flows between the tips of the two columns giving the room a faint green glow. Underneath the flowing electricity is a transparent glass cylinder.

Inside of the glass cylinder was a small creature that was the size of a domestic cat but had the appearance of a mouse. It had yellow fur and red pouches on its cheeks. It had ears that pointed straight up and a tail whose appearance was similar to that of a lightning bolt. The ends of the creatures tail and ears were a dark black as if they were scorch marks. But the creature, which Juniper thought was kinda cute, was noticeably panting as if it had just undertaken a great amount of physical exercise. This creature was...

PIKACHU

Juniper was confused as to why the creature was so tired.

The answer came to her as the cylinder lit up with green energy was flowing out of the electric mouse Pokémon. "Cha... !" It screamed in agony as the energy lit up the room around her and exhausted the Pokémon to no end.

Juniper couldn't watch this. She wasn't going to let the Pokémon suffer. She charged energy in her leg and sent a kick towards the glass cylinder shattering it instantly. The exhausted Pokémon fell to the ground with a thud and didn't move. This worried Juniper as she wasn't sure if the electric Pokémon had survived.

Two things happened at that very moment, one that pleased her and one that brought discomfort. Pikachu stood on its four tiny appendages much to her amusement. However right at that moment an alarm sounded throughout the room, the ever growing red light of

alert bringing her great discomfort. As if to make matters worse many of the robots from before appeared at the door Juniper had entered.

She turned ready to fight for the Pokémon. She ran at the six robots that stood outside the door.

"PIKACHUUUUUUUUUUUU!" The Pokémon shouted. Juniper turned to see a lightning bolt escape the small Pokémon's body, using her keen reflexes she expertly spun away from the lightning attack, she felt a little betrayed by the Pokémon. However she turned to see the robots get blasted by the electricity in a chain reaction jumping from robot to robot.

She looked down at the Pokémon to see it crouched in a battle ready stance with sparks of electricity ever so slightly gracing its red pouches on its cheeks.

"Pika!" It shouts excitedly to Juniper clearly adrenaline and rage towards its former captors fueling it.

"Right let's go!" Juniper shouts and the two rush out of the room to take out more of the robots.

Immediately outside of the room they find five robots. Juniper punched one; whereas Pikachu dashed at one with a white streak of light trailing behind him he slammed the robot into the wall; Juniper quickly turned to kick a robot in its round head effectively crushing it; Pikachu then turned to a robot behind it and swung his tail towards it, while doing so it seemed to gain a layer of metal over it, and slashed the robot in half across its stomach thereby causing the two halves to explode. Juniper and Pikachu cornered the last robot which looked a bit frightened.

"Pika..." Pikachu's pouches sparked with electricity once more and Juniper got the picture stepping out of the electric mouse's way. "CHU!" Pikachu blasted it with electricity overloading the robots sensors causing it to explode.

Juniper looked down at the electric mouse Pokémon. "Nice job Pikachu!" She got on one knee and high fived the creature.

"Pi-Pikachu!" It smiled at her and returned the friendly gesture.

"Come on," She said. "We better find a way out of here."

Pikachu nodded. Its ears twitched though and it began to run off on its tiny appendages.

"Pikachu wait up!" Juniper shouted rushing after the electric mouse Pokémon that rushed down the halls of the facility.

Juniper chased after Pikachu who was busy blasting the robots with electricity as it went down the clean corridors of the bomb factory. Juniper followed and followed avoiding the charred and still sparking remains of the robots in front of her. Pikachu continued running and running down the halls blasting the robots this way and that. Juniper wasn't even sure where the Pokémon was even going.

BOOM!

"Pika!" Pikachu cried out in pain.

Pikachu slid back down the corridor to Juniper's feet. The smoke of an explosion still there.

"PIKACHU!" She shouted in surprise. She kneeled down to put a comforting hand on the Pokémon. She looked up to see the smoke clearing. There standing in the smoke was the usual robot was standing on its single wheel with the same sleek body, the only difference is that it's a dark green color and that it has a large square in the middle of its body.

"Pika..." Pikachu tried to stand up.

"No Pikachu," Juniper said forcing the animal to stay down. "I'll handle this!"

The square in the robots square in the center of its body opened up to reveal a missile loaded into it. Juniper gasped in shock before she began running towards the robot. The robot launched the missile towards Juniper and she flipped over it. Luckily the missile hit the wall and exploded without harming anyone. The robot wasn't as lucky as Juniper and Pikachu because Juniper met the robot and kicked it into the wall effectively destroying it.

"Come on Pikachu." Juniper said. She then gestured to the door that they stood in front of. "In here!"

"Pika..." Pikachu weakly stated while rising to its feet. Juniper waited for the Pokemon to get to a steady pace before following it into the room.

Once again the room was dark only illuminated by the glow of a screen at the end of the hall. Pikachu looked up at the screen and growled, the pouches on his cheeks sparked with electricity again. He nudged Juniper who had not yet seen the screen yet.

"What is it Pikachu?" She asked the mouse.

She looked up at the screen and saw a large capsule filled with some sort of liquid. Inside of it was a boy with messy black hair with dark brown eyes was floating in it. He was nude but a panel showing bio scans were covering unmentionable parts of his anatomy. He was...

ASH KETCHUM

Pikachu looked really worried. Juniper looked down at Pikachu, then back at the screen of the boy. "Is that your trainer?" She asked.

"Pika." Pikachu nodded confirming the girls inquiries. Juniper nods before Pikachu pushes open a drawer next to him. The drawer opens and out falls a bunch of clothes. "Pika!" He smiles.

"What is that?" Juniper asks kneeling down and picking up the clothes. "Are these his?" She asks.

"Pika!" Pikachu smiles.

"So this is what you sensed earlier?" Juniper asks.

Pikachu nods before staring back up at the boy on the screen.

Juniper looks up at him too. "We'll get your trainer back, Pikachu."

"I swear it." She says again before looking at the screen once more. Pikachu and Juniper both stare up at the screen at the boy; Juniper with a new determination and Pikachu with a great longing for his companion.

Gwen and Chowder were walking in the great plains. Gwen's eyes glowing pink and an orb of energy around her clenched fist.

"So have you found Ben yet?" Chowder asked.

"Sh..." Gwen shushes the purple hybrid. "I need concentration."

Chowder sighed. "Okay..." They continued to walk together down the path they were taking. Suddenly Kimchi came out of Chowder's pocket and flew away. "Hey! Kimchi! Kimchi come back!"

Chowder then chased after his pet. Gwen opens her eyes. "Chowder? Chowder? Chowder!?" She shouts in anger.

THUD!

Gwen turned to see Mojo standing and laughing in front of her subspace gun trained on her and charging.

"Uh oh!" Gwen shouts before throwing up a field of energy in front of her. The gun then fired its single arrow shot out of the gun. To her surprise the arrow went through the field and went straight at her before she could even gasp. The arrow then trophified her.

She fell to the ground in her trophified state.

Mojo laughed. "Foolish girl not even the power of mana can stop the great force of a trophification gun. It is obvious that even you Gwen Tennyson cannot even come close to my supreme intellect."

The taller clone of Mojo that Numbuh 1 and Adam had fought earlier stepped behind him saying nothing. Mojo simply pointed at the trophified girl and the shadow creature nodded.

It dissolved into dark particles of energy before enveloping Gwen's trophified figure.

Ben and Aelita were running through the plains.

Ben was a red alien that had a similar appearance to a sting ray. It was all red and had feet much like a birds and hands with three fingers. It's body was humanoid and completely red whereas it's wings were yellow. Its face was very mask like as what was around the eyes were yellow and the mouth was yellow and was in its usual frown-esque state. Finishing it off it had the traditional green eyes and the Ultimatrix symbol was on its chest. This was an aerophibian, Ben's quick eyes in the sky, this was...

JETRAY

The two flew by not noticing the immediate danger they were in.

Far away was the dark clone of Gwen with the ever resonating dark purple smoking substance radiating off of her to dissolve into the air just as quickly. Her eyes glowed gold without any pupils, her skin was pale and her clothes were faded and slightly tattered. The scary thing was that she held the large Subspace gun in her hands and it was clearly charging and trained on the two heroes.

The gun was just ready to fire. Ben and Aelita were doomed.

SWISH!

All of a sudden the subspace gun was slashed in half and exploded into two pieces. Dark Gwen put up a force field of dark purple mana that blocked it. She squinted her golden eyes void of pupils into a glare at the figure who destroyed her gun. It then was revealed that Samurai Jack had his sword in an upright position indicating that he had just slashed it. Jake ran up behind Jack who was smirking.

"Woah nice one dude!" Jake smiled.

"Thank you Jake." Jack slightly smiled but still kept his sword in a ready stance. "Gwen Tennyson, you should cease and desist at once whatever dark force is possessing you, you must resist against their control."

Dark Gwen sneered at her but no audible sound came out of her mouth.

Jake looked closely at the Dark Gwen. "Uh Jack... I don't think Gwen wants to listen to you."

"Perhaps she will listen to us if we sit down and communicate with her in a calm and approachable manner." Jack insisted. That was of course before Dark Gwen pushed him onto his back a few feet with a stream of dark mana.

"Screw that Jack!" Jake shouted to him. "We're just going to kick some sense back into her!" Jake then grew to his usual giant state before running to her on all four legs.

He tried to pounce on her but of course she puts up a dark shield that pushes the dog away. Luckily being used to surprises like this he's able to enlarge his ears to glide with and land softly on the ground. However just as she pushed Jake away and the mana shield disappears Jack appears slashing through her right arm, decapitating it. Jack looked on in shock before Dark Gwen sent a roundhouse kick to his cheek sending him right down to the ground.

Dark Gwen stares down at her right shoulder before dark particles of energy began consuming it. They began to shape themselves and solidify into her new arm which is clutched into a fist. She quickly turns, fists clenched with spheres of dark mana that she uses to send Jake back with a stream of it, to which he lets out a 'woah.'

She then quickly turns and blocks Jack's downward slash by connecting a stream of dark mana between her two fists which are also clenched and surrounded by their individual spheres of dark mana. However to Dark Gwen's surprise Jack keeps putting more of his force and weight into the sword.

They continue this grappling match before tiny cracks begin to appear in the makeshift mana barrier. Dark Gwen notices this too and tries to put more power into the shield. This however fails and Jack's sword swiftly and powerfully slices the Dark Half Anodite in half with dark energy oozing out of the particles of dark energy from the two halves.

But Jack isn't finished yet. He then sends a kick at the pieces of Dark Gwen's body that send the two pieces flying back. They fly into Jake who has his fists enlarged and slams them together with Dark Gwen's body in between the giant knuckles.

Once Jake opens his hands Dark Gwen is trophyfied and the trophy falls to the ground.

"Phew that was a close one." Jake says to Jack at the trophyfied Gwen.

"Yes that was quite a fight." Jack agrees while sheathing his sword.

The trophy of Dark Gwen then dissipates into the dark particles of energy.

"Gwen!?" A scratchy voice asks in shock and disbelief. It's revealed to be Jetray who sees Jack and Jake standing over what appears to be his cousins statue. "Gwen?!" The alien screams. The alien then

slams a fist (or as close to a fist Jetray can get) on the Ultimatrix symbol on his chest. It disappears in a flash of green light before another figure falls to the ground. Of course it's the tiger alien Rath.

"RATH!" The tiger alien shouts.

He then begins charging at Jack and Jake. While doing this he begins his usual rants only this time it is furious. "LET ME TELL YOU SOMETHING SAMURAI JACK OF THE MING DYNASTY AND SOME RANDOM DOG I HAVE NEVER MEET BEFORE," He then jumps into the air, fist with his claw sparkling with electricity. "YOU DO NOT MESS WITH GWENDOLYN TENNYSON!"

Rath sent his fist down where Jack's head is positioned. Jack quickly tucks and rolls out of the way of the crackling tiger claw. Rath lands and his claw impacts the ground sending up a column of lightning and dirt all around him.

Rath growls that he missed his target. He turns back to Jack who is now standing in a battle ready stance with his sword unsheathed. Jake then comes up behind him facing Rath and Aelita who has two energy fields in the palms of her hands she still looked cautious.

"Let me tell you something Samurai Jack no one avoids my punches!" Rath screams. At them.

Aelita still cautiously holding the orbs of energy in her hands but still being cautious turns to the enraged Appoplexian. "Ben shouldn't we handle this in a civilized manner?" She asked. "I'm sure there's a reasonable explanation to what happened."

Rath growls. "Let me tell *you* something Aelita Schaeffer, angel girl I just meet and has agreed to help me on this quest, the two of us are going to thrash these two!"

"Woah take it easy!" Jake shouts. "Shouldn't we just talk it over. I mean I like to fight as much as the next guy, but even I find this unreasonable!"

"I'm afraid the only way to settle this is through combat." Jack sighs, still holding his sword out in front of him. "It is the way of the Warrior that when one has wronged you the only way to settle it is to engage in combat."

"Yeah but this is a mistake!" Jake shouts.

"Doesn't matter!" Rath shouts. "Let's fight!"

The tiger then runs at Jack fist reared back to impale the samurai with his claw once again. Jack quickly notices this and sends a kick on the approaching Appoplexian. Rath being Rath didn't expect Jack to possess much strength and was surprised to be pushed back by him.

"Tough guy aren't you?" Rath gets up from where he fell. "Hey you wear a dress, and you're a dude?" Rath then laughs. "I'm gonna call you girly man now because of that! Is that okay girly man?!"

Jack simply scoffs before running at the tiger again trying to slice at its head. Rath saw this and sent his right claw to grapple the sword. The two were locked in this position daring the other to lose their grip.

Meanwhile Jake and Aelita had decided to engage in combat.

Jake sent his giant fist at Aelita who managed to fly out of the way. She then used her creativity to rise spikes out of the ground where Jake was standing. However the dog simply spread his body out into a mat on the floor that had holes where the spikes were. He slid himself off of the spikes.

"I really don't like fighting girls!" Jake shouted while reforming himself besides the spikes.

"Really?" Aelita asks while preparing an energy field. "I don't really enjoy fighting animals." She fired the energy field.

Jake quickly dodged before sending an enlarged kick at Aelita. "Wait then why are **WE** fighting?" Jake asked.

Aelita got up to her feet before answering. Two balls of energy in her hands. "I don't know..."

Jake had an enlarged fist ready too. "Neither do I..."

The two kinda stood there for a little bit; Jake with his enlarged fist and Aelita with the two energy fields in her hands, both of them unsure of what to do at the moment.

Back with Jack and Rath the two continued to grapple each other both putting their own strength into their sword/claw.

"Wow, your pretty strong girly man!" Rath mocked the samurai in between grunts as he was pushing with all his might. "Don't worry Jackie it's only a matter of time."

Jack once again waved off the tiger aliens insults, however you could see a vein on his neck tightening and his eyebrows knitting closely together in anger. "Such childish remarks do nothing to irritate me Appoplexian warrior."

"Then why do you look so angry girly man?" Rath asked.

"HA!" Jack yelled along with several unintelligible words in Chinese (Some of them possibly curses) while kicking the tiger once again causing it to fall on its back.

Aelita turned to see Jack advancing on Rath. "Ben!" She then flung the two energy fields at Jack. Jack used his sword to block one but the other hit him right in the chest knocking him back.

Rath jumped up to his feet. "Switch!" He shouted to Aelita who nodded. Rath then approached Jake whereas Aelita approached Jack.

Aelita nervously eyed Jack's sword. She quickly shrugged it off. "Energy field!" Aelita shouts while firing a pink ball of energy at the swordsman. Jack quickly jumped to the side and ran at the Pink angel. Seeing this Aelita quickly swiped her hand over her bracelet and took off to the skies.

This would be a problem for Jack, being a close ranged fighter.

Rath now growled at Jake. "Let me tell you something uh..." Rath stopped realizing he didn't know the dog's name. "What's your name?"

"Jake." The dog simply answered.

"Well it doesn't matter!" Rath yelled. "Cuz I'm gonna call you Little Chihuahua is that okay Little Chihuahua?"

"NOBODY CALLS ME A CHIHUAHUA!" Jake yelled before lunging at Rath.

Rath saw this and jumped to the side to avoid the dog's pounce. "Oh... feisty little Chihuahua aren't ya?" He asked.

Jake then sent a large fist at Rath that knocked him back.

"That didn't hurt Rath!" He shouted although you could tell he was slightly dazed. "You can't take on the cool cat!"

"Shut up!" Jake shouted before enlarging both his palms and slapping Rath in between the two of them.

"You can't defeat the Rath!" Rath shouted even more dazed before slapping him in between his hands.

"Rath will destroy you!" He shouted again clearly exasperated.

In between claps Rath kept shouting at Jake.

Back with Jack and Aelita: Jack kept dodging multiple energy fields from Aelita. Jack decided that these quick fire energy fields weren't going to do much to the trained samurai. Jack looked up to see Aelita holding a big ball of energy above her head. Jack knew he wouldn't be able to dodge it, even he couldn't cover that much space in such little time. Aelita then fired the energy field at Jack without much thought Jack held out the his sword and the energy field hit the tip of the blade head on. Jack grunted as the large amount of energy was pushing him back but to his surprise the sword absorbed the energy field and glowed its pink glow.

Aelita gasped in shock at this as Jack smirked and reared his sword back.

Rath was just barely conscious at this point.

Jack swung the blade at Aelita and swung a wave of pink energy at Aelita.

"You can't beat the Rath..." The tiger alien barely huffed.

Aelita was hit head on by the energy and was trophified. Her trophy then fell to the ground.

Rath was clapped between Jake's hand's one last time before the tiger meet his breaking point and was trophified. His trophy fell right in front of Aelita.

"Well that was fun." Jake smiled.

"Maybe now the two of them shall be more cooperative." Jack inquired.

"Move it or lose it losers!" A high pitched voice shouts.

Jack and Jake turn to jump out of the way of Jack Spicer and his cart of evil. Jack couldn't help but stare at the trophified Blossom. *How could they involve a mere child?*

A gloved hand reached out of the cart and grabbed the trophified figures of Rath and Aelita. Jack looked back at them and smirked. "Score one for Jack Spicer; Evil Boy Genius!"

Jack smirked before he sniffed and smelled something in the air he turned back to see Kimchi floating in the air above the metallic arm and hanging onto it Chowder.

"What the?!" Jack Spicer asked surprised before Chowder took out a large kitchen knife and slashed the arm in half. While falling he tapped the trophy stands of both Rath and Aelita. Aelita landed expertly in a crouch and ran to the side of the path with chowder so they were facing Jack and Jake on their side of the path.

Rath was enveloped in a flash of green light.

There standing on the ground where Rath would've stood was a new alien. It looked to be a humanoid jelly fish with green eyes and the ever familiar Ultimatrix symbol on it's chest. This alien was...

AMPHIBIAN

"HEYAHHHH!" Amphibian shouts in his distorted voice firing two bolts of electricity from its two tentacles that served as arms at the robotic arm. The first one flew past where as the first one hit it dead on causing the arm to spark with electricity and a tiny hole to be made where the electricity hit.

"NO!" Jack Spicer shouted, disappointed at what Amphibian did to the mechanical arm.

"Yes!" Chowder and Jake shouted from their individual sides of the road. Jack and Aelita let out small smiles at this.

"But wait there's more!" The Alien shouted.

"Nononononononononono!" Jack Spicer whined.

Amphibian then slammed its upper right tentacle onto the faceplate of the Ultimatrix. Of course the alien jellyfish was enveloped in a flash of green light. There standing its place was a large alien with an impressive build made mostly of purple crystal with smaller gems that made him sparkle beautifully in the light around him. His face was made up of a different type of crystal that was a light bluish green, periwinkle almost that had a strong chin emphasized by the rock like structure of the face, it's toned arms were also made of the same color and type of rock. Finishing off the aliens main appearance of the alien were two large and pointed periwinkle colored crystals that sprouted out of his back as well. Of course like all of Ben's aliens he had green eyes as well as the ultimatrix symbol on his chest. This alien was a lucky break for Ben, it saved his life in a fight against a certain squid faced alien, he was one of his favorite classics, this was...

DIAMOND HEAD

"Diamond Head!" It shouted in its deep voice. The crystalline alien then pointed it's right index finger at the approaching Jack Spicer crouching and comedically holding it like it was a loaded pistol. Jack gulped in fear at the alien. Diamond Head then fired a single short periwinkle crystal that zipped past Jack Spicer's head.

"Ha!" Jack shouted half relieved that it wasn't him being fired at. "You missed me!"

"Wasn't aiming for you Spicer." Diamond Head replied. The Diamond then landed in the still slightly sparking hole in the mechanical arm. Jack Spicer passed by Diamond Head who crossed his arms.

Jack laughed. "Hahaha! Well it doesn't matter what you did because the Jack Carrier is indestructible!"

"Seriously?" Jake asked. "Jack Carrier?"

"Don't mock me!" He shouted. All of a sudden the mechanical arm started sparking furiously with electricity Jack looked to see the

crystal intensified the slightly lingering electricity left from Amphibian's blast. "Damn! What's that thing made of?" He shouted but then noticed the carrier slightly smoking. "Uh-oh Jack arm detach!" He shouted and slammed a button down on the control console of the carrier. The mechanical arm fell to the ground with a thump.

"We must make haste and catch this young trophifier!" Jack yelled before running after Jack and the slightly bumping and smoking 'Jack Carrier.'

Aelita, Diamond Head, Chowder and Jake (the dog) all ran off after Jack Spicer.

From left to right this is how the five warriors ran. All of them were in a 'V' formation. First was Aelita the most back she ran with two energy fields at her sides; then there was Samurai Jack who was slightly ahead of Aelita running with his sword drawn; in the front and in the middle of the 'V' was Ben as Diamond Head his hands formed to end in sharp points; behind Ben and to the right of him was Jake the dog who was twice his usual size and running on all fours; finally there was Chowder in the back running as well.

"BEN!" Chowder shouted excitedly.

"Chowder?" Ben asked.

"Chowder what kind of name is that?" Jake asked.

"Chowder what happened to Gwen?" Aelita asked.

"Who are you?" Chowder asked.

"I'm Aelita." Aelita answered.

"Aelita." Jack said clearly in thought. "What a lovely name."

"Where'd she come from?" Jake asked.

"The sea of clouds." Diamond Head answered. "I meet her there after the whole cannonball thing."

"But Jake what about you?" Aelita asks.

"What about me?" Jake asked the pink haired angel.

"Jake?" Chowder asked. "You're a dog? I thought you were a monkey!"

"What?" Diamond Head asked.

"Stop!" Jack yelled. "We need to focus on the task at hand!"

"Can we just do a quick roll call and get it over with?" Aelita asked.

"Oh... I'll do it!" Jake shouted excitedly. "The sexy, stylish, handsome dog here is me Jake the dog; Epic dress dude who could probably kick everyone's ass here is called Samurai Jack; Rock head over there is Ben 10; Pinky the pirouetting angel is Aelita Scaeffe and purple thing is Chowder!"

"Pinky?" Aelita asks.

"I couldn't think of anything." Jake sheepishly replied.

"So that's all of us!" Jake replied.

"Not all of us." A voice in front of them shouted. They looked to see the 'Jack Carrier' quite close to them. "There's me, Jack Spicer: Evil Boy Genuis. Five losers meet my Jackbots, Jackbots meet five losers. Jackbots attack!"

Like that all the copper colored robots appeared to fight the five warriors. There were ten of them.

"There that should keep you guys busy for a while." Jack smirked before driving farther away from them on the still sputtering carrier.

"Aw Yeah now this is what I'm talking about!" Jake laughed.

"But he's getting away!" Chowder shouted.

"Who cares." Diamond Head smirked. "This is two for each of us!"

"Energy field!" Aelita shouted firing a ball of pink energy at an oncoming Jackbot.

Jake ran at a Jackbot before stretching himself out and wrapping himself around the Jackbot. It quickly exploded.

"Kimchi attack!" Chowder shouted. He then threw the fart cloud at two Jack bots and their metal began melting off of them.

"Hah!" Diamond Head shouted sending his right dagger-esque arm at the Jack bot. It went right through the Jack bot easily. "And I thought Vilgax's old drones were easy."

Jack crossed his arms and closed his eyes, not paying any mind to the two Jackbots trying to sneak up on him. The robots barely opened their shells to reveal their lasers before they were slashed in half. Jack then sheathed his sword whistling his own theme song of all things.

A Jackbot was firing lasers at Aelita, however the pinkette was blocking with an energy field in each hand letting energy flow between them. She slid back as a Jackbot fired yet another laser at her sliding her back. "Okay enough fooling around!" Aelita shouted. She then cut off the connection between the two energy fields at the robot making it crackle with pink energy and fall to the ground.

Chowder was now sitting on a Jackbot. How he got it down there no one knew as they were busy with their own monsters. The point of the matter was that the Jackbot was trying to float into the air but couldn't as its flight wasn't tuned to Chowder's weight. Eventually the poor Jackbot short circuited and fell apart.

Diamond Head turned his arms back to their normal form. He then turned towards a Jackbot advancing towards him with his arms pointed towards it, calmly strolling. He then fired the shards of diamond at the robot ripping holes in the metal before it fell to the ground unable to function properly.

Jake then sent a giant fist at a Jackbot and crushed it under his fist slamming it under it multiple times.

"Well, that was fun." Jake smirked.

"But what about Spicer?" Diamond Head asked.

"I saw her go out that way." Aelita said pointing off in the distance.

"Anyone know what's out there?" Chowder asked.

"The Caves." Jack answered. "I have spent time venturing into them to reach solitude in this distorted world we live in."

"Then what are we waiting for?" Chowder smiled.

"Lead the way Jack!" Jake smiles.

"Come forth," Jack says. "I will be your guide."

Like that the five warriors run to the Caves. There in front of the caves they see the carrier off to the side of it, clearly stating that Jack had ditched the corrupted carrier.

However there standing in front of the caves entrance was a new monster. It was humanoid, it's skin was brown and quite leatherly and its mouth looked like the speaker of a bullhorn. It was a Borboras. It was currently skipping in a circle with Music notes escaping the back of his head.

"Somebody stayed out in the sun too long." Jake commented acknowledging the monsters leathery skin.

"Should we attack it?" Aelita asks.

"Come on the thing looks harmless!" Chowder commented. "I think we should just leave it alone."

"Careful young Warriors," Jack warned the four who began to walk towards the Borboras. "This creature is more than it appears."

Despite the warning Jack still was walking towards the creature, though he gripped his sword.

The monster immediately turned, facing the five of them. It then pointed its mouth at them and blew a gust of wind at them.

Naturally Aelita being the lightest was blown back first. She gasped.

She was then followed by Jake being the second lightest. "Woah!"

"AAAAHHH!" Chowder shouted being blown back by the monster.

Jack, the fierce Samurai was trying to hold his ground but just couldn't he was wordlessly blown back by the monster.

Diamondhead being the heaviest was the last one in the monsters vicinity. He was having a lot of trouble. He realized that even him with all his weight was going to be blown back. He needed to come up with something quick. That's when the idea came to him, he then narrowed his green eyes looking at the ground in front of him and concentrated on creating the diamond like rock in the ground there. Immediately a pillar of diamond erupted from the ground.

Diamondhead grabbed onto it and held on with all his might. Using his left hand he carefully aimed at the still blowing Borboras and fired. He then fired multiple shards of rock at the monster that ripped through it in many areas causing the dark substance to ooze from its body until it was gone.

Diamondhead smirked. "Shall we?" He gestured towards the caves entrance. The other four nodded before running in the cave with the

Petrosapian.

The cave was dark and was lit with dim lights hanging above it suggesting that various workers had excavated there.

"You hang around here for fun Jack?" Jake asked as they were walking through the cave. Jack nodded in response. "That's kinda creepy."

"I'm sure it's very relaxing." Aelita responded. "I can understand the need to find a quiet place for meditation."

"I gotta agree with Jake." Chowder responded. "This place is kinda creepy."

Diamondhead sighed. "Look we can discuss Jack's private places later. Right now we gotta find Jack Spicer."

"HAHAHAHAHA!" They heard off in the distance.

"He seems far off." Jake said. "How are we gonna find him?"

"I can use my second sight." Aelita replied. "We should be able to find him if I concentrate."

"What are you waiting for then?" Chowder asked.

Aelita nodded and sat down in a meditative position before closing her eyes. She thought hard searching for Jack Spicer.

Suddenly three shadows emerged on the heroes. They formed themselves and became a monster that was complete composed of smoke. It had blades for hands it looked quite threatening. They were Shaydas.

"Jack..." Chowder gulped. "Please tell me that those guys are friendly and just live in the cave."

"Not once on my expeditions have I encountered these creatures." Jack replied. "Not to worry young chubby one. We can all defeat them."

"But what about Aelita?" Jake asked.

"The objective remains the same." Jack replied.

"And that's protecting Aelita at all costs!" Diamondhead answered.

The four then ran towards the shadow monsters hoping to apprehend them. Diamondhead and Jack decided to take one on their own whereas Jake and Chowder worked together on the last one.

Diamondhead tried to fire a shard at the Shaydas but it spun and turned into a smoky substance appearing behind him. The Shaydas then slashed Diamondhead from the back knocking him down on his belly.

"Tough guy aren't ya?" Diamond head asked rhetorically. "But guess what? So am I."

Diamondhead then turned his hands to blades and charged at the Shaydas effectively trading blows with it.

Jake and Chowder weren't having any more luck with the creatures than Ben was. Jake was currently acting like a human sling shot flinging Chowder at the monsters repeatedly but the Shaydas was either slapping Chowder away, retaining into smoke attacking Jake while Chowder was in the air. They obviously needed a new strategy.

Finally there was Jack. He and his monster were currently trading blows. They were constantly attempting to get the upper hand but kept anticipating the others attacks easily.

Back with Diamondhead, he was trading blows with his Shaydas until he turned one of his bladed arms back into its natural state. He

then fired a single shard at it that defeated the monster and forced it into the smoky substance of the usual defeated monster.

Jake and Chowder ran at their monster. Jake with an enlarged fist and Chowder holding out a kitchen knife. The each made contact with the monster and it dissipated into it's smoky substance.

Jack simply found an opening and slashed the monster in half. The smoky substance with a red tint dissolved in the ground and Aelita stood up.

"I found him come on!" Aelita shouted.

The five then ran through the cave with Aelita leading the way. They battled many monsters and Jackbots along the way until they exited the cave.

They looked off into the distance they saw a mansion. That mansion happened to belong to Jack Spicer.

Chowder looked on the ground and saw a pin with Jack's helipack design on it. Chowder shrugged seeing as he was hungry and ate the pin.

On a screen Mojo was looking around with some Primids following him.

Looking at the screen was an alien that stood proud and tall with his arms crossed. He had green scaly skin and a face that had tentacles running off of it almost like a beard. He wore a black shirt with a red vest that had a golden shoulder pad on his right shoulder. He also wore a golden glove with a hexagonal crystal on it. He also had a belt that connected to blue pants. He was the arch nemesis of Ben Tennyson, he was the conqueror of Ten Worlds, he had been attempting to have an empire for as long as he could remember, he was the ruler and namesake of his home planet, he was...

VILGAX

A little map then appeared on the screen that had Mojos helmet and a line showing a path.

Vilgax glared at this. "What are you waiting for you fool? Go! Find the lead Powerpuff Girl or else!"

Mojo nodded and headed off with the Primids in his wake.

My God. That was Ficzilla right there. But I'm glad I'm finally done with it. On the upside Little Mac and Diddy Kong got confirmed for the newest Smash recently. No new characters will be introduced in the next chapter and yeah, read and review!

ChrisMcClean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie=That Stone thing that chases Lucas and I have no idea it's a thing cuz I've never played Mother

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

Eddy=Pokémon Trainer (specifically Squirtle)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Pikachu= Ash's Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire, Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack, Rath, Wildvine, Jetray, Amphibian and

Diamondhead.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultimate Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack and The Life and Times of Juniper Lee.

The Young Adventurers Rematch

Time once again for another chapter. Oh boy! Can't wait for this one. Remember guys reviews help and I know this is kinda a crappy authors note so I'll shut up. Oh yeah, and there is one new character in this chapter, so sorry about that.

Oh a little bonus thing for fun I'm coming up with Stages, Final Smashes and Assists. I'm gonna reveal one Assist a chapter. So here's the first one and the other five for the last couple chapters. There will be 35 assists to go with the 35 characters, because I'm borrowing the idea of synergies from PTE.

Little Mac= Robot Boy. He runs around punching people in his upgraded form as well as firing missiles. Oh look that means he would be in the next game. So yep, Robot Boy, armed for battle!

Shadow= Professor Paradox. Slows down time for everyone except the fighter who called upon him *Oh and no, Sonic is not a Ben 10 character, I'll give you a hint towards it in a couple of chapters*

Lynn=William Dunbar. Watch his blade. William will get in a battle ready stance, the screen goes dark for a second and if you have a keen eye you can just see him getting out of Super Smoke before attacking with one big slice.

Devil=Red Guy. Pretty much the same thing The Devil does in the real game plus excessively showing off his butt.

Barbara=Ami/Yumi. With this assist trophy Ami and or Yumi will appear and do the same thing Barbara does, by sending out a sonic wave of sound around them.

Also I'm having complications with the way Eddy and Flapjack fight. I didn't wanna do this but I think I'm gonna have to use

Flapjack's Punch Time Explosion moveset and as for Eddy? Well El Mondo Stink Bombs can only take me so far... But all I really have is the side B (Throwing the El Mongo Stink Bomb), down B (Switch to Double D which right now does nothing) and up B (The quarter thing which you'll see soon.) I could really use some help thinking of his normal B. If you're wondering about Double D and Ed, I've mostly got them covered, plus they won't be appearing until later.

Disclaimer: I don't know. I don't have any witty (I would like to think Chapter 4's was witty) or stupid (Chapter 2 was incredibly stupid) disclaimer up my sleeves but I guess I don't own Cartoon Network or Nintendo. Well I guess that was kinda stupid...

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 6

The Young Adventurer's Rematch

Space Ghost stood in his studio room. "Previously on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary, Juniper Lee infiltrated the Subspace Bomb Factory and destroyed Pikachu Generator, thereby freeing the electric mouse Pokémon. Pikachu and Juniper then fought their way through the facility to discover that Ash Ketchum is also being held captive. We then returned to Gwen Tennyson and Chowder the former of the two was still tracking Ben Tennyson while the latter left Gwen when Kimchi flew away. Gwen was then confronted by Mojo and trophified. Then the False Mojo turned itself into a False Gwen and attempted to trophify Ben and Aelita. However she was stopped by Samurai Jack and Jake the Dog who engaged her in combat and defeated her. However this didn't go unnoticed by Ben and Aelita as an enraged Rath charged into a battle with Aelita against the two that defeated his false cousin. Jack and Jake quickly disposed of the two and Jack Spicer came out attempting to kidnap them in their trophified states. But this was quickly defeated when Chowder came out and saved Ben and Aelita

and untrophified them. Ben then caused the Jack Carrier to sputter while showing off Diamondhead for the rest of the chapter. The five warriors chased Jack Spicer until they came upon his oddly placed Mansion. Vilgax was then shown giving orders to Mojo from an undisclosed location. What will happen next? Find out on this chapter of Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary."

The Path to the Ruins; a barren wasteland that leads directly to a mountain that has a ring of clouds several miles below its peak, it was sandy as the path was in the desert.

On top of a mountain Eddy and Flapjack stood looking at the mountain in question. How exactly them of all people were able to walk this far without quitting no one is quite sure but here they were on the mountain.

"You sure your friends would come out here?" Flapjack asked.

"Oh yeah, definitely." Eddy confirmed. "Sockhead would want to observe the sand or something because he'd find it 'intriguing.' Then Monobrow would want to explore the path because it's something out of one of his comics or movies."

"Why do you call your friends mean names, Eddy?" Flapjack asked the preteen.

Eddy avoided the question, knowing he wouldn't be able to explain it to the young candy pirate. "Pee eww! What's that smell!?" Eddy shouted inhaling what might be a deadly aroma.

Flapjack sniffed the air two and noticed that there was something that took away all freshness that the air had to offer.

"Eeeeeeeewww..." Flapjack yelled. He then plugged his nose before answering, "I don't know, friend!"

Eddy and Flapjack began looking around trying to find the source of the smell while covering their noses. However the smell still managed to penetrate their nostrils and that's when Eddy began to

recognize it. It smelled like rotting fish, a familiar suburban farm house, a fruity breakfast cereal and of course rotting cheese. He knew that smell!

Eddy then stepped on something that stuck to his shoe. He ignored it and kept walking on but it stretched and stretched and stretched until it couldn't elongate anymore and pulled Eddy back, knocking him down to the floor.

"What the hell?" Eddy grumbled under his breath making sure his young companion couldn't hear. He then got up and looked at the bottom of his shoe to finally find the source of the smell.

There on his shoe was a piece of cheese that looked to be a sickly greenish color. It was covered in filth as chunks of who knows what were littered throughout it. Eddy knew this thing way too well and hated it with a passion. It was... Sheldon: Ed's lucky hunk of cheese.

Flapjack comes over to Eddy and sees the cheese on his foot. "Eeeewww... what is that?"

"It's Ed's stupid lucky cheese, Sheldon." Eddy grumbled before he quickly came to a realization. "But that means he's close."

Eddy got up and scrapped the cheese off of his shoe. "Come on, Flappy-boy! We've gotta find Big Ed!".

The two of them then began to run down the path towards the Ruins.

The walk down the cliff was pretty uneventful. They meet a couple of Primids as well as several Borboras', mostly on their own if not in groups of two or three, but nothing the scammer and the candy pirate couldn't handle.

Eddy then threw yet another stink bomb at a Primid causing it to dissolve into smoke. Flapjack watched in glee as he was finished with his own set of monsters.

Eddy and Flapjack finished with their monsters and were quite satisfied with themselves. They were ready to run off to the Ruins and began to continue their trek to their destination. However within five steps of running off they were stopped dead in their tracks by something that shot out of the sand and towered high above the two. For now it was completely shrouded by the rising sand.

"What the hell?" Eddy asked as he looked up to try and get a good look at the possible threat.

Out of the dust and sand was a very tall figure supported by four golden weight like beings with faces on them that gleamed in the sunlight and made up the neck of the creature and on top of it was its spherical head that was made up of a partially rusted metal that was completely covered in face paint that made it look like a jester, to further this appearance were multicolored pieces of cardboard that were pasted around it's head. The monster was a Gamyga.

"What is that?" Flapjack asked.

"I don't know." Eddy replied. "But it looks like we're going to have to get past it."

The Gamyga's eyes glowed bright yellow before a radiant arrow of light shoots out from it. Flapjack and Eddy quickly jumped out of the way. Flapjack quickly pulled out one of his oversized hard candies and threw it at the lowest Gamyga base. This attack however seemed to be ineffective and the Gamyga stood tall.

"Move over kid it's my turn!" Eddy shouted. He then jumped up into the air and threw a stream of quarters at the monster, these quarters struck both the bottom base and the upper most knocking them out of the way and causing the other two bases and the head to fall down firmly maintaining their position.

Flapjack ran over to the now bottom Gamyga Base with a long candy cane drawn. He swung and hit it hard causing it to fall out of position.

Flapjack wanted to celebrate before he was tackled to the ground by Eddy. Flapjack looked to see a scorch mark where he was once standing.

"Thank you, friend!" Flapjack warmly smiled.

"No problem, kid." Eddy smirked. He then looked up at the monster in question. Seeing that it was charging another arrow of light, *what does it take to kill this thing?* Eddy thought to himself. Suddenly realization hit him. "Hey Flapjack, how about we both attack the head together?"

"Okay!" He happily agreed.

The Gamyga finished charging it's spearhead of light and fired at them. However this time both Eddy and Flapjack were ready. The two split up and ran away from the beam. Now the Gamyga was having trouble selecting it's target as both Eddy and Flapjack were running at it at full throttle. Eddy reached the Gamyga first and once again jumped up and threw his stream of quarters at the monster. The Gamyga blinked trying to brush off the pain. Just as it opened it's eyes it was meet with five hard candies to it's face. Sadly the Gamyga reached it's breaking point and exploded along with it's remaining base.

Eddy and Flapjack sighed in relief as the monster was defeated. Now once again they ran off in pursuit of The Ruins.

At some point Eddy and Flapjack had slowed down their pace as no monsters had come out to greet them. Soon the two were making small talk: Flapjack talking of his marvelous misadventures back in Stormalong Harbor; whereas Eddy told of his own suburban adventures with Ed and Double D. They finally approached the foot of the mountain to see that it was paved with cement bricks and had four pillars running throughout it. These bricks lead to a purple gate like structure that lead inside of the mountain.

"And then Captain K'nuckle's and I ate all the candy!" Flapjack laughed.

"That's nothing." Eddy laughed. "One time Ed wanted to be a monster and Double D made him a monster costume. Ed went beserk and..."

Eddy continued to tell the tale as a single figure that stood on one of the tall pillars lying in wait for the two. Of course it was the hat clad suburban tyrant who watched them eagerly.

And now he's got Dorky with him? This just gets better! Kevin thought to himself as he watched the two. *Time to make an entrance.*

Kevin then jumped from where he was poised on the pillar, the sun illuminating his body as he made his decent to the ground.

"Everyone was so scared." Eddy stated. "We thought we were goners and then-"

He was cut short as he stumble back in surprise to see Kevin land in the ground with dust rising around him. "Well if isn't dorky?" Kevin smirked.

"Kevin..." Eddy growled as he and Flapjack got back up into a standing position. "Well if it isn't the dirty, no good, rotten, shovelchin?"

"Such big words for such a small guy, dork!" Kevin shouted.

"Gimme back my friend!" Flapjack shouted.

"Why don't both of you just sit back while I trophify you losers." The bully smirked. "We both know that's how this'll end."

Eddy and Flapjack stood proudly next to each other as Flapjack pulled out one of his oversized hard candies and Eddy held out his

El Mondo Stink Bomb. Both of them held out these items threateningly to the Bully.

Now the fight had begun. Kevin hopped on his bike and charged towards the two fighters. The two quickly jumped out of the way. Eddy quickly turned and threw a stream of quarters at the boy's back. Kevin growled before quickly turning around and attempting to run over Flapjack. However Flapjack threw a hard candy at the boy causing him to swerve out of the way of him and giving Flapjack the chance to get out of the way as well.

Eddy then tried to throw another stink bomb at the boy but he missed and it hit a pillar causing it to begin to dissolve. As for Kevin he was beginning to try to run over the chief scammer. Kevin just couldn't run either of the two combatants over.

"Hold still so I can cream you two!" Kevin shouted. "I don't need a damn trophification gun to stop you two!"

"We gotta get him off the bike!" Eddy shouted as he jumped out of the way of Kevin's continued persistence of running him and or the candy pirate over.

Flapjack threw yet another hard candy at the boy, of course he was easily able to dodge. Flapjack tried to keep his composure but it was just hard as they weren't getting any hits on him, they were in a stalemate. "Yeah, but how?"

"I don't know." Eddy sighed.

"You two just won't quit." Kevin said. "Seriously, just stay still so you can be trophified!"

Meanwhile the pillar that the El Mondo Stinkbomb had hit was beginning to become unstable as most of it was dissolved. Soon it began to teeter and fall.

Back with Kevin, Eddy and Flapjack the two latter combatants were standing together throwing quarters and hard candies at Kevin and at this point he was swerving left and right to avoid them. Now Kevin was on the right path to run the two over. It looked like was finally going to get them.

All of a sudden the pillar fell and Kevin was heading straight for it. "What the-" CRASH! He ran straight into it breaking the bike apart.

Kevin who was still holding the handlebars threw them to the side. "I don't need a stupid bike to beat you!"

Kevin then pulled out a football and threw it at Eddy. It struck his stomach and he flew back. "Haha Dor-" He was cut off however as a long candy cane sword was thrown and smacked him in the face.

Kevin stumbled back before a stream of quarters struck him.

Kevin now regaining his composure attempted to get the two fighters once more. He jumped up in the air and reared his fist back. Eddy and Flapjack were ready for him. Flapjack threw three hard candies at Kevin while Eddy threw another stink bomb. The stinkbomb exploded on contact stunning Kevin, whereas the three candies hit the boy one by one causing him to cringe. When the last hard candy hit him he got into his trophified state.

The trophified Kevin was holding his right fist out threateningly. The trophy fell in the opposite direction and bounced twice before staying stationary.

Eddy and Flapjack high fived each other.

"Nice job Kid!" Eddy laughed.

"That was great, friend!" Flapjack agreed.

"That'll teach shovel chin!" Eddy agreed.

"Yeah..." Flapjack halfheartedly laughed, realization had dawned on him that he hadn't seen Johnny's trophy. He looked to the right, no Johnny. He looked to the left, no Johnny. Where was the flame headed boy? Flapjack sighed and looked down in defeat would he ever find his friend?

Eddy put a reassuring hand on the young adventurers shoulder giving him a cheeky grin. "Don't worry, we'll find your friend." Eddy said.

"I hope so, friend." Flapjack sighed.

The two stood their together as they looked at the entrance to The Ruins before them.

Meanwhile at Jack Spicer's Mansion:

Jack Spicer stood in his basement lab staring at the three trophies in front of him. Kevin Levin, Blossom and Johnny Test.

Jack began his evil rant despite no one being there to care, not that they would in the first place. "I still can't believe I nabbed these three. Not only the flame headed kid but two superheroes! Ben 10's sidekick and the leader of the Powerpuff Girls! And who would doubt it, after all they were all captured by, Jack Spicer: Evil Boy Genuis."

He then dusted off the metallic hair of Johnny Test. Making the dull flame of the trophified boy's hair slightly shine. He then pulled out his signature pin with the usual helipack logo that resembled a face. He grinned from ear to ear as he stuck it on the left breast pocket of Johnny's jean jacket. He then moved onto Kevin and stuck it on Kevin's chest as well. He then moved onto Blossom and was about to produce a pin to find that there was nothing in his hand. He frantically looked around the lab, *surely there was another pin somewhere?* He then looked at the pin on his cloak. He didn't want to give that one up, but he had to find some way to mark his property. He sighed before he unpinned the badge and put it in the center of her chest.

He then surveyed the three trophies before him with the smuggest look that you could have ever seen on his face. He couldn't believe that he had done something like that and it was just him, Jack Spicer? It looks like he definitely got the evil *mojo* back.

Suddenly pieces of mortar began to fall around Jack. He looked around confused as he believed his mansion was impenetrable despite the fact that the Xiaolin Dragons had broken in there on countless occasions. He looked up to see the roof finally give way to reveal the open sky which bothered Jack even more as they were in the basement. The individual bricks finally began to fall and Jack was too stunned to move away from the large brick that was falling towards his face. It hit him smack in the face. He held his head in pain as he twirled around and fell to the ground.

His eyes were spinning as his mind projected four images of Wuya in her ghost form flying in a circle around his head. "Oh, hi Wuya..." He dazedly greeted the false ghost as it flew around him. He then fainted right in front of the three trophies.

More rubble began to fall around the unconscious evil genius and the captive trophies. The rubble toppled over him and the trophies crushing his evil *mojo* even more.

Speak of the devil; the simian scientist stood at the roof of the mansion with several primids where he laughed before jumping down to the basement, his minions in his wake.

Several Moments Later:

It had been about thirty minutes of searching and they hadn't come up with Blossom's trophy. *Had Vilgax been misinformed? What would the Vilgaxian do to if he came back to him empty handed?* He thought as he looked around. Despite having thought he had checked everywhere he decided to take a look under the rubble and there he saw dull red hair.

Finally. He thought as he stormed towards it.

Minutes afterwards:

The doors to the basement lair flung open as the unknown figures had run into it. They saw the ruins of the lair but ignored it as they noticed the hole in the wall that they immediately ran towards.

Upon reaching the hole it reveals the five warriors. The farthest left and most up front was Jake the dog, followed by Aelita slightly behind him, next was Samurai Jack, then Ben Tennyson and Chowder.

"The caves?" Jake groaned. "Again?"

"Come on it's not so bad Jake." Aelita commented. "Besides that's not the most important thing."

"He's right." Chowder said. "Judging by the smell a monkey was in here."

Ben nodded. "Yeah and that monkey's Mojo."

"We must make haste." Jack commented. "Only swift spelunking in the caves will lead to his capture."

"Then what are we waiting for?" Chowder asked.

"Let's go!" Ben shouted running off into the hole in the wall, the others quickly followed.

They looked to see that they were in a cave just like the one that they had used to get over here.

"I sense danger nearby." Jack shuddered as he slightly unsheathed his sword, ready to use it at a moments notice.

Trustings Jack's judgment Ben hovered his palm over the Ultimatrix's risen face plate while Aelita cautiously held an energy field in her right hand. Jake and Chowder just carefully stalked along with the

rest waiting for their enemies to spring out and attack at any moment.

Within seconds of the five warriors stalking through the caverns did a few Shaydas materialize into the room, rising out of their smoky substance and into their humanoid forms with bladed arms.

"Uh oh!" Ben shouted before quickly slamming down the faceplate of the Ultimatrix into the first form that appeared as a hologram.

Ben then transformed into a large slightly humanoid alien as it's completely white body took up most of it's form and it had rather bloated yet stubby appendages with it's individual claws popping out of the fingers. Along with these features on it's back and the top of it's head was orange shell like plating that was made out to be like body armor. To finish it off it of course had the trademark green eyes and the ultimatrix symbol lying in the center of what's believed to be the bloated alien's chest. This alien had been the first alien Ben had unlocked next to the original ten, it had been a form of great nostalgia and was one of his many go to heroes, this alien was...

CANNONBOLT

"Cannonbolt!" The alien shouted while lifting it's two large arms in the air defiantly.

The alien looked down at itself before shrugging. "Yeah, this'll work."

"How?" Chowder asked as the five Shaydas with the other four fighters on his side. "You can't roll over shadows!"

"Just watch!" Cannonbolt shouted before quickly getting into it's ball form and speeding off towards the monster before him.

The Shaydas was ready for Cannonbolt's attack. It brought it's two bladed limbs together in an 'x' formation in anticipation. Cannonbolt didn't seem to be bothered by this and rolled right into this. To everyone's shock this seemed to actually stopped the bowling ball

like alien and caused it to roll in place. Using this new development to it's advantage the Shaydas quickly slapped it across the cave they were in so that it hit the wall.

"Waaaaaah!" Cannonbolt shouted as he got out of his ball form and was flailing it's arm before it hit the wall. "Ouch." He said before stumbling to his feet.

Using the other's distraction to their advantage the other Shaydas simultaneously slashed at the other warriors. The Shaydas in front of Aelita quickly slashed at her causing her to be sent to the wall as well, however as she was blasted away the energy field she had been holding in her hand deployed, thereby destroying the Shaydas. As for Chowder and Jake they weren't as lucky as they were blasted back by their attackers without any current way to fight back. Jack came out the best of the others, when his Shaydas attacked using his heightened senses he was easily able to parry the blow and this caused an epic bout of stabs, slashes, parries and dodges to take place between the two.

Chowder rose to his feet and a certain fart cloud came out of - wherever the hell he kept the damn thing- his pocket and looked down to his master. "Go get him Kimchi!" Chowder commanded and like that the fart cloud raced off and to his surprised actually pushed the monster back into the stone walls of the cave. Kimchi kept slamming into it more and more, with great speed and strength until it was no more.

Jake was able to turn his ears into their gliding state and he was easily able to glide down to the ground safely. Now facing his enemy he quickly turned into a long string like structure and began to weave in between the Shaydas's blows. Before long the Shaydas was wrapped with Jake. The shape shifting dog with it's trapped opponent began to tighten it's grip on the monster. The Shaydas unable to take the pressure any more was destroyed leaving Jake to return to his original form, completely covered in their gooey smoke like substance.

Jack and his Shaydas had been trading blows for quite some time now. The samurai who was mostly patient was getting annoyed with this battle. The Shaydas: which had very predictable moves that Jack was easily able to block also was able to block the Samurai's moves just as easily. Was the samurai becoming predictable? Even Jack feared this before an idea formed in his mind. The Shaydas sent another blow at Jack and this time instead of blocking it he crouched and somersaulted between the monsters legs. The surprised monster and it didn't know what hit him when Jack slashed through it.

Now that everyone's monsters were finished, everyone went to help up the downed Cannonbolt. Even Kimchi was worried for the hero. Normally this would be hard but with the combined strength of the four of them -mostly Jack's- they were able to lift up the alien.

"Need a little help Ben?" Aelita smiled.

Canonbolt laughed. "No worries I've got this!"

"How?" Chowder asked.

"Chowder's right." Jake agreed. "What makes you think it won't just do the same thing again?"

Jack smirked. "He has a plan."

"Yes I do." The alien, smiled. He then gestured everyone to move away from him as he was now standing upright. "And that plan is..." He quickly turned the Ultimatrix symbol on his chest before he slammed his fist on it.

Suddenly a ring of green light began to travel all throughout Ben's body as he began to transform. The Ultimatrix symbol grew four spokes out of it, as if to contain the very power of the new transformation. As for the rest of the alien, all the color that was once in it's body turned a silver color. The orange plating on the aliens body became much more organized as it seemed to be overlapping

each other at the correct angles. The only other addition to the new alien was the small stubs sticking out of the plates. Finishing off the alien were the signature green eyes.

ULTIMATE CANNONBOLT

"Ultimate Cannonbolt!" The alien triumphantly shouted.

"Yeah..." Chowder looked disbelievingly. "That... might... work..."

"Never seen this one before." Aelita said as she admired the evolved alien before her.

"Time to roll out!" Ultimate Cannnonbolt shouted before jumping into it's ball form. To the surprise of his comrades and the enemy before him the ball form had spikes coming out of it, thus making a crunching noise and leaving the ground behind him pulverized.

"That things dead." Jake deadpanned. Aelita and Chowder nodded in agreement, whereas Jack just watched.

The Shaydas once again put it's two bladed arms in an 'x' formation but to it's surprise Cannonbolt actually served around it. The Shaydas quickly turned around only to get run over by the large ball. The alien then rolled in place over it's downed victim tenderizing it with it's newfound spikes. Within seconds it dissolved into smoke.

Ultimate Cannonbolt jumped out of his ball form and landed with a thud. "Alright, who's the man?" He asked pointing at himself.

Before anyone could answer a large beam of light was shot at Ultimate Cannonbolt knocking it down to the ground.

The other four turned and saw that it was none other than yet another new form of primid. This one being the exact same color and design as the others only it was wielding a large laser gun. It was the Scope Primid.

"Obviously not you." Jake remarked before running at the primid only on his hind legs. He then jumped up in the air while enlarging his fist, ready to pound the monster into submission. However the Scope Primid quickly fired three consecutive shots at the dog, knocking him down to the ground with a low whine.

Chowder laughed. "Not you either, but I am!" Chowder quickly ran at the Primid prepared to do god knows what only to trip on a stone and fall flat on his face just in front of it. The Scope Primid simply kicked the poor purple creature out of the way.

The Scope Primid quickly focused it's sights on Jack as it fired it's beams of light at the samurai. However, Jack was ready and able to block each of the shots with his sword.

Aelita then ran next to him and held out her arm at the creature while Jack blocked the oncoming shots. When the pink ball of energy finally formed in her hand she sent it straight towards the monster, of course while shouting, "Energy Field!"

The shot hit the monster head on and within seconds of it consuming the monsters body it was destroyed.

Aelita smirked. "Sorry boys, looks like I'm 'the man.'"

"Lucky shot." Ultimate Cannonbolt remarked, finally up from the large shot that had got him.

"Yeah anyone could've done that!" Jake shouted.

"I nearly had it." Chowder scoffed.

"Enough." Jack said, ruining the other four's fun. "We have wasted far too much time here and must continue our quest to apprehend Mojo Jojo."

"He's right." Aelita agreed.

"Yeah, yeah I know." Jake sighed.

And like that the five warriors were off taking out the many monsters that were in the caves and within minutes they arrived outside where they saw none other than Mojo Jojo with a trophified Blossom in his arms. He hadn't spotted them yet and Ben took the time to turn into a more effective form.

With a flash of green light standing in the place of Ultimate Canonbolt was a large hulking red alien. It stood in what appeared to be black briefs with a golden belt running around the waste as well as two golden bands that ran across it's massive chest, intertwining in the center to hold the Ultimatrix symbol in place. Along with that the alien seemed to have four muscular limbs. To top it all off it had the ever inclusive green eyes only this time there were four of them. Along with that the alien had a goatee as well as a pony tail that was hanging off of it's head. The hulking alien before them was **the** original ultimate alien, the big brute was used in almost every fight, and of course took on a new bad ass gladiator appearance.

FOURARMS

The hulking gladiator like alien leapt into the air and didn't shout it's name.

Mojo Jojo who was stalking off towards the edge of the cliff turned and saw the large alien lunging towards him. With a smirk Mojo protectively held out the trophified Blossom in front of him.

"Shit..." Fourarms let out under his breath and reluctantly brought his two large fists that were aimed at Mojo down to the ground where it crumbled before him. *Sometimes it sucked being a hero.*

Fourarms quickly jumped away from Mojo to Aelita. The angel girl fired an energy field at the fleeing simian scientist. Mojo saw this and narrowly dodged the pink ball of light, Blossom still in his grip. But as he dodged the pin that Jack Spicer had put on Blossom quickly fell off of her.

Mojo now stumbled backwards, as he wasn't able to reorient himself, fell off of the edge of the cliff that they were on.

However within seconds Mojo flew up on a carrier that was lifted on a propeller designed to be in the likeness of his helmet.

Mojo faced them on his carrier and started his evil rant. "Foolish warriors, you had me within your grasp and you still manage to hesitate when other's lives are threatened. Now I, Mojo Jojo, will be making my escape and there is nothing that you can do about it. For there is nothing you can do to defeat the great, Mojo Jojo!" And like that he flew off into the Sweet Revenge that was waiting above.

Fourarms and Aelita ran forward and with a flash of light Fourarms turned back into Ben. Ben and Aelita angrily glared up at the fleeing Candy Pirate Ship.

Jack also glared up at it as he was furious that the simian scientist was able to escape. Jake then walked up next to the angered Jack and sadly looked past them before Chowder ran past him, shifting the dog's attention.

Chowder ran and looked down at the fallen helipack pin. "I've seen this somewhere before..." He said.

"Sure." Ben nodded. "It was on Jack Spicer's helipack."

"I guess you're right." Chowder sighed, also finding it insignificant as well. When no one was looking the purple eater turned hero ate the pin entirely.

Meanwhile, back at Jack Spicer's Mansion:

Back at Jack's Mansion stood the Ancient Minister, the two familiar robots and of course the ever present subspace bomb.

The Ancient Minister stared intently at the two robots as the subspace bomb opened up and began it's countdown. The Ancient

Minister stared at them for the longest time before turning away and flying away to be safe from the blast. Without another glance at the two robots or the bomb.

Once the countdown was completed the mansion was engulfed in subspace, along with all its inhabitants.

Meanwhile in an unknown location:

Vilgax stood in the same base of operations stared intently at the screen in front of him.

On the screen was a smoky expanse with the colors blue, black, purple and red. Out of the expanse a figure was approaching.

When the figure revealed himself he was shown to have long jet black hair as well as orange lizard like eyes that seemed to dart back and forth in anticipation of an attack. The figure also wore green body armor that fully protected him. One would be surprised that these features belonged to a pale young man. However this man was far older than he looked, he was a man who had dealt with Omi and the Xiaolin Warriors and was one of the few people to actually win on several occasions, he was the head Heylin Warrior, he was...

CHASE YOUNG

"Move forward with the final plan, Vilgax!" Chase shouted pointing out at him as if they were in the same room. "See to it that none of those troublesome 'heroes' stop our plans to expand subspace."

Vilgax bowed, showing his allegiance with, as well as the superiority of, the Heylin Warrior. "Yes my liege." He obediently replied.

"For now..." Vilgax smirked as soon as the Warrior disappeared from the screen.

Well then what an exciting chapter! I gotta say that this is probably one of my best ones yet. How was the Eddy&Flapjack

vs. Kevin fight? I hope it was good. With Ben I almost put Armadrillo in the cave scene until I realized that he might cause a cave in. So then I decided to put in one of my favorite aliens there. But don't worry Armadrillo fans, I'm sure he'll get in somewhere, the only question is if it'll be before or during The Great Maze. As for Fourarms, I want to address how much I loved his Ultimate Alien Design and how disgusted I was with Omniverse for throwing it away for that mustachioed wannabe... Come on! Someone's gotta agree with that. But Fourarms will have a better scene later. But I'm not going to say when. Also with the inclusion of Ultimate Cannonbolt expect at least two more ultimate forms, not saying which ones but if you want you can guess. Okay, enough Ben 10. Next chapter we'll return to Eddy and Flapjack as well as Omi, Raimundo and Finn. Be expecting two new characters as well as a boss that I have planned that's actually a CN character. Now to end my little A/N I want to ask you about the most recent character reveals. Zero Suit Samus, Sheik, Yoshi, Charizard and Greninja. Zero Suit Samus looks freaking bad ass and I just love her redesign although it's gonna be weird having her as her own character. Sheik, again looks like a boss but it'll be really weird not having he/she/it as Zelda's down B. Actually that picture of Sheik doing that little crouch in the new battlefield stage has been my desktop background on my laptop for the past week. Yoshi is meh, after all it was expected. Charizard is a little surprising because I expected him to either be with Pokémon Trainer or gone in favor of a newer generation of PT. Greninja. I can't say anything because he's a post Sinoh Pokémon and as I may or may not have said earlier I stopped at the end of the Sinoh stuff. Idk, what do you guys think?

Read and Review!

ChrisMclean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie=That Stone thing that chases Lucas and I have no idea it's a thing cuz I've never played Mother

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

Eddy=Pokémon Trainer (specifically Squirtle)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Pikachu= Ash's Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire, Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack, Rath, Wildvine, Jetray, Amphibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt and Fourarms.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultime Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack and The Life and Times of Juniper Lee.

General Scar Has a Battlebot!

**Before I begin, there's something I forgot back in chapter 5...
So... cue the Adventure Mode map Music and...**

Juniper Lee joined your team...

Pikachu joined your team!

And end the Adventure Mode Map Music.

Now before we start the chapter I have to address something that really annoyed me... *Thank you* to the crappy Guest who in a review said only three days after I review the following three words: "Dude update faster." *Thank you* anonymous guest for not realizing I have a life outside of this story and not even waiting a week to say that. If you actually have an account then it's cowardly that you won't even log in to say it and if you're not well still *Thank you!* I mean I have a life outside of writing this story. Not to mention other fanfics and a private project I'm working on.

The assist trophy for this trophy is one that's going to disappoint people because it disconfirms them as characters.

Mordecai and Rigby: Three words... Golf Cart Rampage. Mordecai and Rigby will come out on a golf cart and drive all over the stage until they eventually fall off or disappear.

Also before I start, the comments about *Adventure Time*, *Xiaolin Showdown* and (in a way) *Xiaolin Chronicles* that General Scar makes are merely jokes. I do not think badly of these shows and it was just to add to General Scar being stupid and breaking the forth wall. Thank you.

Disclaimer: I do not own Cartoon Network or Super Smash Brothers. But if I did I'd make my own Battlebot, just like

General Scar. The public would get the toys, but me, I'd have the real thing to smite my enemies like that one guest.
Mwahahahahahahahahaha!

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 7:

General Scar Has a Battlebot?!

"Previously on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary," Space Ghost announced. "Flapjack and Eddy were on the path to the ruins kicking butt and taking names. All seemed to go well for them until they arrived at the ruins where Kevin confronted them and challenged them to a battle. Eddy and Flapjack ended up defeating Kevin and to Flapjack's disappointment he was not reunited with Johnny Test who as we know is now in Jack Spicer's possession. Jack Spicer was recently seen pinning badges on the kidnapped Johnny along with the Blossom and Kevin Levin. This however ended shortly when Mojo Jojo came in, destroyed his mansion and managed to kidnap Blossom's trophy. However Mojo didn't get very far as Ben Tennyson, Aelita Schaeffer, Samurai Jack, Chowder and Jake the Dog were hot on his trail. Once they had caught him, Mojo was able to escape with the Blossom trophy. In the end the Ancient Minister ended up putting Jack Spicer's mansion into Subspace along with the trophies of Kevin Levin and Johnny Test, and Vilgax had a meeting with the Heylin Warrior, Chase Young who seems to be the one in control of everything. What'll happen next? Find out on the latest exciting installment of Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary, right now!"

The Ruins:

Eddy and Flapjack had been searching the ruins for Double D, Ed and Johnny for some time, but they haven't come up with anything. Sure there were the various monsters that tried to attack them but at this point the two of them were pros. They were able to take out Primids, Shaydas and Bytans with ease and finally they made it to a

room with a trophy of a familiar figure there. It was of course Double D. However to get to the trophy they had to get past the two Bytans that were guarding it.

Within seconds of them arriving the two Bytans glowed a bright yellow hue causing each of them to split in two making four Bytan's stand there.

"Double D!" Eddy cried. "How the hell did he get himself trapped like that?"

Flapjack took into the ski hat that the boy wore and commented. "Wow, you weren't kidding when you called him 'Sock Head' were you?"

"Nope." Eddy smirked. "Come on Flappy boy, let's go get us a sockhead!"

And like that Eddy and Flapjack ran into the small gang of monsters. Immediately Eddy threw his El Mongo Stink Bomb at the first Bytan, stunning it with its immediate detonation. Eddy then took the opportunity to given the Bytan a swift kick killing it in midair. Flapjack however let a Bytan come to him, once it was within his proximity he swung at it hard with his giant candy cane. It flew into the air and might have lived if it didn't crash against the wall. Eddy approached the next Bytan just after it had finished glowing. However this wasn't of Eddy's concern as he tackled it to the ground and after a few punches the monster dissolved into dark energy. Flapjack then threw three hard candies at the next monster killing it as well.

Eddy and Flapjack then regrouped. The two stood in a battle ready stance as they circled one another.

"Is that all of them?" Flapjack asked.

"I think so..." Eddy nodded. "How many of them did you get?"

Flapjack immediately answered, "Two."

"Same." Eddy answered.

Flapjack lowered his stance and sighed. "That's all of them then."

"Good." Eddy smiled also lowering his own defensive stance. "Alright let's go get Sock Head then!"

Flapjack nodded and the two walked over to the trophified boy. Eddy then tapped the trophy and in a flash of bright light the boy was freed.

The boy was light skinned and wore a tangerine colored short sleeved shirt along with that he wore blue jean shorts, black knee high socks, sky blue sneakers and oddly enough a ski hat on his head that reassembled a sock. He could make anything out of cardboard, he was one of the famed Eds, he was a suburban genius, his real name was Eddward but he was otherwise known as...

DOUBLE D

The boy gasped as he got out of his trophified state. "My word!" He then looked around and that's when he noticed Eddy and Flapjack. "Eddy, What are you doing here? And who is the young sailor that seems to be accompanying you?"

"That's a warm welcome." Eddy rolled his eyes. "But... I came to find you and Ed and that's Flapjack."

Flapjack gave the boy a warm smile. "Hi friend!"

"Well hello Flapjack." Double D shook the boy's hand. "Pleased to make your acquaintance."

Eddy rolled his eyes, not wanting to get into 'touchy feely girly stuff' with Double D and Flapjack. "So Double D, how did you get here?"

"Well Ed and I were exploring the ruins and you know Ed, something distracted our good friend and I was ambushed by those horrible

Bytans." Ed explained before he shook in fear. "Those horrible monsters aren't still there are they?"

Eddy shook his head. "Nope, they're gone Sock Head."

"Thank heavens." The genius sighed. However he still heard what sounded like the bouncing of a ball, Double D looked over the shoulders of the two shorter boys and that's when he saw the final Bytan.

"Look out!" He shouted as he dove to the ground bringing the two down with him. Double D sprang up and quickly pulled out the Thingamajig and pressed the button. Surprisingly enough a boxing glove came out of the thingamajig and struck the Bytan, causing it to fall back before dissolving into smoky substance.

"Wow..." Flapjack looked at the boy in awe. "That was amazing, Double D!"

"Thank you." Double D smiled.

Eddy wiped off the dust before he made a comment, "Pretty nice moves there, Double D." Eddy's eyes then widened as he realized that he complimented his friend. He quickly corrected his mistake. "Ya'know... for a Sock Head."

Flapjack frowned but didn't make a comment. Instead he decided to ask about the missing Ed. "So where is your other friend?"

"Yeah... where is he Double D?" Eddy asked.

Double D looked around thoughtfully, trying to recall what had happened to the big lug. "I believe Ed ran off and continued down the path. There's no telling how far he got."

Eddy sighed, "Knowing Ed, he could be anywhere."

"Then we should go find him!" Flapjack shouted and he ran off looking for the biggest Ed despite not really knowing who he was

looking for. Eddy and Double D looked at each other before shrugging and following after the young adventurer.

As soon as they exited the room that Double D was trophified in they were immediately confronted with some Primids. There were three of them, the first being a fire Primid, the next being a Scope Primid and the last being a Blade Primid.

"I've got pepper breath!" Eddy shouted, referring to the Fire Primid as he ran towards it to engage it in combat.

Flapjack giggled while pulling out his oversized candy cane. "I'll have fun with the Blade Primid."

Double D shook in fear. "Oh my that means I'm left with..."

Double D yelped as the Scope Primid fired a large shot at the boy. He quickly ran dodging all the Primid's shots.

Returning to Eddy and his Primid he dodged the humanoid monsters flaming punches. One of the monster's punches Eddy wasn't able to dodge so he instinctively caught the fist in his palm, this didn't stop the monster from sending another punch with the other hand which also got caught by the executive scammer. The two were now grappling each other, pushing and struggling for the upper hand.

Eddy smirked. "Ha, watcha gonna do now, Flame Breath?"

The Primid responded by heating up its two fists, but Eddy wasn't worried he could handle a lot more than that.

"Is that all you got?" Eddy scoffed. "Please, you've got noth-"

Eddy however was cut off as the heat was getting greater and greater. Eddy's hands were getting redder and redder and very soon the scammer couldn't handle it.

"OW!" Eddy shouted before pushing the Primid away, causing it to tumble backwards and fall. Ignoring the pain, Eddy quickly pulled out

an El Mongo Stink Bomb and lunged for the beast. Eddy was successfully able to pin it down and held the stink bomb that was going off in the monster's face -despite the proximity of the stink bomb making his own eyes water- causing it to dissolve into dark energy. Once it was completely disintegrated, Eddy rubbed his eyes in hopes of getting rid of the great stinging sensation.

Meanwhile with Flapjack he was trading blows with the Blade Primid. Neither of them had gotten in a good strike and the Blade Primid was more surprised that the child was such a good swordsman, all they were told to worry about in that department were Samurai Jack and Finn but clearly this boy was better than they gave him credit for. So between the slashes and stabs from both opponents you could see Flapjack's grin getting wider and wider.

Using his size to his advantage Flapjack quickly dropped to the ground and crawled under the Primid. The Primid turned around just to get meet with two hard candies and a stab through the stomach with the candy cane. The young adventurer gave off his signature laugh once the Primid was gone.

Double D continued running from the blasts of the Scope Primid, however as he was running he was thinking of the best way to defeat his foe knowing he wasn't nearly as quick as Flapjack, street smart as Eddy or strong as Ed. Because of that he needed to use his smarts, lucky enough for the young man he knew how to use them.

Edd stopped and turned to the Scope Primid who fired three quick consecutive shots at the Ed. However this time he was ready as he quickly took out his magnifying glass which took the blasts head on. Double D smirked at this as the magnifying glass glowed with power. "Meet the power of reflection, my friend!" And like that the magnifying glass let loose the energy in a single blast that ripped right through the Scope Primid's body and dissolve into dark energy in seconds.

Eddy, Double D and Flapjack meet up with each other and were about to continue running down the path. However within the first

few steps a plume of smoke appeared in front of them. The smoke rose to form a Shaydas.

Eddy quickly drew a rack of quarters whereas Double D and Flapjack took out the thingamajig and the candy sword, respectively.

Eddy, Flapjack and Double D looked at each other before sharing a knowing grin.

Eddy jumped up in the air and threw his stream of quarters at the Shaydas. However the Shaydas was able to block the boy's attack with one of his bladed arms.

Flapjack ran off to face the Shaydas with his candy cane and to his surprise within seconds of trading blows with the monster the Shaydas was able to break his candy cane.

"Uh-oh!" Flapjack gasped before the Shaydas sent his blade down at the boy but the young pirate was just able to get out of the way due to his height and speed.

The Shaydas was about to do another move before a large leather chair fell on top of it. That revealed Double D smirking with the thingamajig in hand.

"Good work," Eddy smiled as he helped up Flapjack.

"That was great!" Flapjack agreed.

Double D nodded. "Yes it was. But what about your candy cane, Flapjack?"

"Don't worry, friend!" Flapjack nodded before pulling out another candy cane. "I've got lots of candy."

Double D nodded and the three continued their trek through the Ruins.

Before they knew it they were coming just before a new room. However to get to in they needed to get past the new enemy guarding the door.

This new enemy was literally a rotating turret, the only definable feature of it was the placid look painted on its face. It was the Roturret.

The Roturret didn't waste time and immediately fired at the three fighters, however the large blast just struck the ground in front of them causing smoke to rise and hide the three.

The Roturret was about to fire at the smoke but Eddy jumped out of the haze holding an El Mongo Stink Bomb threateningly. Just as he was about to chuck it at the monster the Roturret fired and hit the stink bomb causing it to detonate in Eddy's hand. The chief scammer was about to do something despite the stink however the Roturret fired at him and struck him right in the stomach, this knocked the boy back and temporarily brought him out of the fight.

Double D was the next to come out of the blast along with Flapjack close behind. Double D pulled out his magnifying glass in hopes of reflecting the shots once again. However when the Roturret fired it actually managed to break the magnifying glass's glass.

Double D looked down at the glass and gasped. "Oh my! I'm going to have to fix this or mother and father will be very disappointed!" And like that he began to fix the magnifying glass. The Roturret, raised an eyebrow at this before turning to where he had last seen Flapjack.

To the Roturrets surprise the young adventurer was nowhere to be found. The Roturret turned and turned hoping to find the boy however due to its limited vision and movement the thing couldn't find the boy.

That's all Flapjack needed before he hurled seven hard candies at the beast from behind and that was enough to cause the monster's defeat.

"All finished!" Double D exclaimed showing off his completely unscathed microscope. "I am now ready to assist you and defeating that beast!"

Double D then looked around. "What happened? Where could that behemoth have gone off to?"

"I handled it." Flapjack smiled.

"You did?" Double D asked only for the boy to nod in response. "Well congratulations, I would've never have expected someone of your stature to be able to defeat such a creature."

"That's because the kid's tough, Sock Head." A voice added from behind. Double D and Flapjack turned to see Eddy walk over to them. "Nice job Flapjack."

"Thank you friend!" Flapjack smiled.

"Come on, let's go find Monobrow." Eddy insisted. The two nodded and followed Eddy in the now unguarded room.

What they found was completely surprising. There was Ed, with his back turned away from them, completely unharmed but unfortunately for them he was radiating dark energy. The energy was flowing off the boy in wisps of smoke.

"Ed?" Double D asked cautiously.

"There you are Monobrow!" Eddy smirked. "We've been looking for you in this stupid place everywhere."

Flapjack gulped as Eddy strutted towards the jacket clad boy. "Eddy, maybe you should come back."

"Relax..." Eddy scoffed. "It's just Ed."

"Eddy! I think Flapjack might be right about this..." The boy shook in fear.

"You too, Double D? I'm telling you it's fine." The boy rolled his eyes. He finally approached the boy and began knocking on the back of his head. "Hey Monobrow! Wake up will ya'? We've been looking for you everywhere."

Ed didn't answer however. Slowly and wordlessly the biggest Ed turned around to show off his scowl. Clearly he wasn't happy and it frightened both Double D and Flapjack. What was worse about the boy though was his golden eyes without anything inside of them, they were cold and emotionless.

"Ed?" Eddy asked as he shrunk back in fear.

"Rah!" Ed shouted, his voice was quite distorted as he shouted, almost demonic. But without much left to do he grabbed the scammer and threw him clear across the room to the other boys who were cowering in fear.

Eddy landed on his butt, bouncing twice but was mostly unharmed. Double D and Flapjack helped the chief scammer up. "What's gotten into him?" Eddy asked as he rubbed the back of his neck.

"I have no idea." Flapjack shrugged.

Double D examined the large Ed who was barreling towards them. "It appears that the energy that is usual expelled from the monsters is affecting Ed in some sort of negative way. I don't think he recognizes us and I fear that he might even be locked away in some corner of his mind."

"Okay." Eddy nodded. "So how do we help him?"

"I'm afraid the only way to release the Ed we know and love is to trophy him. It seems the dark energy escapes something as it is defeated in battle but I'm not sure if trophying him will have the same affect."

"Fight Ed?" Eddy asked in disbelief. "Are you crazy?! Monobrow is gonna pulverize us!"

"Come on, we can do it!" Flapjack cheered and like that he ran towards the possessed muscle of the Eds.

"Wait!" Eddy shouted but surely enough Double D was running after him with the Thingamajig out. Eddy sighed. "Man... I'm gonna regret this..."

And like that all three fighters ran towards Ed.

Flapjack threw two of his hard candies at Ed. However when they hit him it didn't really to faze the boy due to his durability.

Eddy then tried to chuck a stink bomb at him but of course Ed being Ed didn't mind the stink.

Double D, who was now within his possessed friend's vicinity, pressed the button on the thingamajig letting the boxing glove get hurled out of it. However Ed was just able to dodge it, grabbed the wires connecting the boxing glove to the thingamajig and brought the boxing glove back to Double D, knocking him back.

Eddy and Flapjack both decided to send punches at Ed but the boy hardly felt anything. He then grabbed both boys and threw them back so that they landed with their downed friend.

Eddy got up and sighed. "There's just no stopping him..."

"We can find a way!" Flapjack insisted.

Ed was once again charging towards them.

Eddy and Double D however tried stood defiantly in the boy's path; once again Flapjack was nowhere to be seen. Just as Ed was upon them he was knocked on the back of his head with a candy cane causing the boy to hold his head in pain.

Double D then got an idea. He whispered the plan to Eddy who smirked at this. He was then handed something that he quickly hid. Double D then approached Flapjack and told him of his plan while Eddy kept Ed distracted.

Flapjack looked at him confused. "Are you sure this'll work?"

"Ed hates this." Double D explained. "If he's in there somewhere then this'll bring him out. I'm afraid it's all I have in mind, I'm almost positive that none of our attacks will be enough to trophy him so this is all I have."

"Alright." Flapjac agreed and Double D handed something to him.

"Now Eddy!" Double D shouted as Flapjack and Double D came at Ed from behind.

Eddy nodded and ran towards their possessed friend.

All three of them jumped on Ed and with their combined weight they were able to bring him down.

"Rah-ha!" Ed screamed as he squirmed underneath them.

The three of them then pulled out their own individual bars of...

SOAP!

"No!" Ed shouted in fear, his real voice coming through mixed with the demonic one that had been growling at them. "Not soap!"

And like that the three began scrubbing him, holding him down as he tried desperately to get out of their grasp.

After so much time of scrubbing the boy he finally broke free of their grasp. He stumbled however and was feeling weak.

Eddy not quite sure what to do, chucked the soap bar at the boy. Upon hitting the Ed he roared before finally being trophyfied.

The statue fell and bounced twice before finally staying still. The dark energy that was once flowing off of him rushed off of him and went elsewhere.

Eddy, Flapjack and Double D sighed.

"That was close." Flapjack commented as the three of them approached the trophy.

"Yeah, too close." Eddy agreed.

"At least it's over now." Double D commented, trying to remain optimistic.

They arrived at the trophy and Eddy gestured to Double D. "Care to do the honors Double D?"

"Why, I'd be glad to Eddy." Double D smiled before tapping the trophy stand of their friend.

The boy that appeared out of the flash of light had yellowed skin due to how dirty he was and had short black hair. Along with that he wore an oversized forest green jacket that was unzipped revealing a red and white striped undershirt underneath; he also wore baggy blue jeans and black sneakers. He was a bit of dunderhead, but somehow he was a big ol' loveable oaf, he was the strongest of the Eds and Eddy's muscle, he was...

ED

"Hiya guys!" Ed smiled at his two friends.

"Ed!" Eddy and Double D smiled.

Ed then wrapped them in a big group hug, with the exception of Flapjack. "I really missed you guys!"

"We missed you too, Ed." Eddy smiled, but still trying to get out of the larger boy's grasp.

Double D smiled. "Please let go Ed, you're crushing us."

Ed then proceeded to let go of his two best friends and Flapjack giggled. That's when the largest Ed took notice of the young adventurer's presence. Ed gave the boy a warm smile as he made the following comment. "I like your shirt, mister!"

Flapjack laughed. "Thanks! Yours is good too!"

Ed lifted Flapjack and put the boy on top of his shoulders, his usual big goofy grin plastered on his face. "I like you, let's be best friends!"

"Hey..." Eddy and Double D commented.

Flapjack gave his signature laugh before smiling. "I like you too, Ed. I'm Flapjack and I can tell we'll be great friends."

"Yay!" Ed shouted. "Come on guys let's go look for more fun."

"Yay Edventure!" Flapjack shouted, using the phrase Eddy had used earlier.

"Well looks like we're all together again." Double D commented.

Eddy nodded as he grabbed Ed and Double D. "Ed, Edd n Eddy."

"Don't forget Flapjack!" Ed added.

And like that the three exited the room, talking and laughing as if nothing had happened and everything was normal and it wasn't strange for them to be in the Ruins.

Finally they exited the caves of the ruins to enter a completely cylindrical room made only of stone that went as high as the eyes could see, so high that at a certain point that only black could be seen.

Flapjack hopped off of Ed's shoulder and the three looked up in wonder.

Meanwhile in The Wilds:

Deep in the wilds a purple armored tank was rushing through at high speeds, connected at the back were rockets propelling it even faster through the desert.

On a ledge far away from the tank were Raimundo, Omi and Finn who were watching the purple tank soar through the wilds.

Raimundo looked at the other two as he was in the middle of them. "I don't know about you guys but I'm going after that."

"Raimundo, Master Fung has always told us never to charge into a battle with an unknown enemy. After all you need to watch before you jump." Omi scolded, the Brazilian warrior.

"What?" Raimundo asked, confused by the young water dragon's final statement.

"I think he means look before you leap?" Finn suggested.

"That makes no sense." Omi commented.

Raimundo rolled his eyes. "Whatever, besides the Fung-Man isn't here right now. So..."

Raimundo didn't finish his sentence as he jumped down off the cliff.

"Raimundo wait!" Omi cried out after him. But of course the Xiaolin Leader ignored the water dragon's plea.

Both Finn and Omi looked at each other after Raimundo jumped off the ledge.

"Should we go after him?" Omi asked.

Finn shrugged. "I guess going after the tank could be fun..."

"This quest is not about fun!" Omi insisted. "This quest is for us to find the source of these mysterious black holes!"

"Well later, Omi!" Finn laughed, clearly ignoring the reprimand that the Xiaolin Dragon of Water had just given him. He then jumped off the cliff.

Omi sheepishly rubbed the back of his neck with his hand. "Oh boy, why do I always have to train the rebellious ones?"

Omi then jumped off the cliff as well.

On the bottom Raimundo stood with a smirk with the Sword of the Storm drawn; just behind him was Finn with his own sword drawn and behind Finn was Omi with the shimo staff at his side.

The defiant pose was quickly defeated however when the first monster landed in front of them.

This monster was a new one; its giant body was black and spherical, almost looking like a bomb; just above its bomb like body was a wooden ring that almost looked like the collar of a shirt; above that was its tiny purple head; its arms are long wooden poles; on the wooden arms of course were its bladed hands; all of that was on four tiny wheels. This was a Greap.

"I've got this guys." Raimundo smirked.

He began spinning his sword before shouting "Sword of the Storm: Wind!" And like that the dragon of wind started blowing strong winds from the large sword, good thing that Omi and Finn stood behind him.

The Greap began rolling back on its tiny wheels due to the strong winds. Raimundo smirked as he intensified the air flow. The Greap however was clever and brought its two bladed limbs into the ground. Lucky for him the blades got lodged into the ground and kept the Greap in position.

Raimundo growled at this and increased the flow but the Greap still stood strong. Raimundo still annoyed threw his sword down so it stuck next to him in the ground. He then shouted three devastating words as he held out his open palms in the general direction of the Greap, "Shoku Astro: Wind!" And like that devastating winds came from his hands truly threatening the Greap's position however the Greap was able to stay in place, though it was having trouble.

Raimundo steamed. "Seriously! How'd it stay through all that?!"

"Silly Raimundo..." Omi patted his leader on the shoulder. "You are simply not as in tune with your element as you think you are."

"Come on Omi, it's not that bad..." Finn insisted.

Raimundo looked angrily at the younger monk, completely ignoring Finn. "I'd like to see you try!"

"But of course Raimundo!" Omi showed off a large grin.

He then pulled out the Orb of Tornami. "Orb of Tornami: Ice!"

And like that the clear orb shot out a short stream of water that landed on the ground around the Greap and instantly froze. This left a small field of ice around it.

"I don't get it?" Finn asked. "What's that supposed to do?"

"Just watch." Omi smirked.

The Greap then tried to move however his wheels slid.

"That's not killing it." Raimundo commented.

Omi then took out the Shimo staff. "Shim-"

"Uh... Omi, I don't think you're plan's going to work." Finn commented.

"Why would you say that?" Omi asked.

Finn then pointed to the Greap who was smashing the ice with its bladed hands.

Omi pouted at this.

"Sorry Omi, looks like both of you couldn't do it." Finn smirked.

"Lucky for you, I'll take care of things the old fashioned way."

And like that Finn ran at the Greap that was now no longer in a field of ice and sent a slash at it. Dark energy escaped from the wound but it still remained standing as the hole in its body sealed up. The Greap then charged at Finn swinging both its arms in a circle but Finn easily was able to dodge when he jumped out of the monster's path. He then stabbed the Greap with his sword but once again it still remained standing. Finn quickly rolled away as the Greap sent another one of its bladed arms at him. Finn stabbed the monster one more time and the beast dissolved into dark energy.

Once Finn was finished he held up his sword triumphantly for a few seconds before ending his moment of triumph and returning to the two warriors. "See guys, that's how you do it. Sometimes you don't need the fancy powers to take out the bad guy, just some good old fashioned fisticuffs."

Raimundo scoffed. "I could've done that..."

"You're not warm things..." Omi announced and both of them looked at the boy strangely.

Raimundo thought for a few seconds before he snapped his fingers in realization. "I think he means hot stuff!"

"That to!" Omi announced.

"Alright bros, we've gotta go after that tank!" Finn announced as he ran off.

Omi and Raimundo followed after Finn and Omi whispered to Raimundo. "I still don't understand where we might have a family relation."

"I'll explain it to you later, Omi." Raimundo sighs really not wanting to explain it to the young monk right that second.

Finn was running ahead of them and out of nowhere hot bricks fell on the hat clad boy. "Ow! Hot! Hot! Hot! Hot! Hot! Hot! Man, that's not cool!"

Omi and Raimundo stopped and looked up to see that hovering up above them was a new monster. It had a metal head that was completely spherical in shape and made up of some sort of dull grey metal -maybe iron- only had two long red eyes painted on it but no mouth; the monster also had two mechanical arms which were holding a bucket under it which was festering with some sort of hot metal. It was a Buckot.

"Orb of Tornami: Water!" Omi shouted as he pulled out the orb. The orb then shot out a stream of water at the Buckot. When the water hit the mechanical beast steam immediately radiated off of it and the Buckot slightly wavered off its flight path.

Raimundo held out a single hand towards the Buckot and yawned. "Shoku Astro: Wind."

And like that a strong gust of wind shot out at the monster blowing it off course as well as tearing off some of its material including several nails and screws before it hit a cliff side and exploded.

Raimundo was about to make a remark towards Finn however Omi quickly interjected. "You have just been learned, Finn!"

"What..." Finn asks.

Raimundo rolled his eyes. "Schooled."

"That makes no sense." Omi inquired.

Raimundo ignored this before turning to Finn. "Guess cool dragon powers help every once in a while, huh?"

"I still prefer my way." Finn shrugged. "That thing just surprised me, if I was ready I would've been okay."

"Enough chitty chatty!" Omi scolded. "We must get to the armored tank!"

"I thought you didn't want to chase after the tank?" Finn asked.

"We must make haste so that we may investigate what horrible deeds the tank may be carrying out." Omi insisted and like that he ran off.

And like that the three were off and running towards where they had last seen the tank. On the way they were fighting off Primids (mostly scope and blade,) Ambulances, Buckots, Roaders and of course the occasional Roturret. You could see the trail of water, ice and broken robot parts in their wake but finally they made it.

Omi, Finn and Raimundo stood about twenty feet away from the tank waiting for something to happen. Each of them had their preferred weapons drawn: Omi with his Shimo Staff, Finn with his rusty sword and of course Raimundo with his Blade of the Nebula -clearly having thought that the Wudai Weapon would be much better than the Shen-Gong Wu due to the increased power.

Finally the tank began to shift and move, so much that dust even rose around it. In the end the tank finished its transformation to show a large robot in front of them. The robot was completely purple and was designed to look like a general complete with a hat, gloves and of course decorated with false metals. The most notable features however were the cannon that was once thought to be the only offensive piece of the tank was mounted on the robot's shoulder and that the two rockets that were increasing the tank's speed was now

on the robot's back almost like a jetpack. The only facial features on the robot were a single round crimson eye on the right side along with a dark red painting of a scar going down the left side just below where the other eye would be. The stomach then opened up to show the controls, and controlling the robot was none other than a familiar general.

The general inside was wearing a completely purple outfit complete with a purple jacket, boots, hat and of course gloves, all of it was purple. He was a light skinned man and had a gray goatee, the most notable thing however was that one of his onyx eyes was completely devoid of a pupil and had a long scar running down his cheek. It was...

GENERAL SCAR

"You three have been following me for an awfully long time haven't you?" General Scar asked. "Why don't you children run along before I'm forced to do something we'll all regret..."

"Who is this guy?" Raimundo asked.

"Who am I?" General Scar laughed. "Oh good one, surely you children must know!"

"Nope." Finn answered.

"I am an original Cartoon Network character." The General insisted.

"So am I." Finn blankly responded. "But I still don't know who you are."

General Scar growled. "I was on two shows! Not just a main character of Evil Con Crain but I was also on the Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy as both a recurring character and even was one of the main characters in Underfist."

"Fascinating." Omi agreed, clearly interested in what the General.

"No it's not." Raimundo whispered.

"I was just trying to be friendly, to a the man." Omi shrugged.

General Scar fumed. "You three are nothing but a ragtag group of stupid characters from a stupid new show that kills the brain cells of thousands nowadays and non original programming from a Saturday morning children's network that only later had a spinoff that moved to Disney XD! You're all an insult to our channel."

"What does it matter?" Finn asked, clearly not caring what General Scar had to say.

"I will have a pleasure destroying all of you." General Scar laughed.

Omi growled and shook his fist at the little man inside the giant robot. "Most dishonorable general-"

"My name is General Scar!" The General shouted. "I mean honestly you people, look up and respect your elders!"

"I am most sincerely sorry then." Omi bowed before shaking his fist again. "But General Scar, prepare for a most humiliating defeat!"

"Yeah man!" Finn agreed.

General Scar smirked. "To get to me you'll have to defeat my Battlebot."

Raimundo scoffed as the opening that revealed General Scar was closing. "Piece of cake... Wind!"

Raimundo blew a blast of wind at the battlebot just as it was about to close. However by the time the blast reached the battlebot the opening was already closed. It did nothing to deter the giant robot as it remained standing still and didn't move a muscle.

General Scar laughed from within the robot. "Is that all you've got? Despicable."

The robot then clenched both of its fists and looked down at three warriors before him. Omi, Raimundo and Finn held out their preferred weapons threateningly.

And then the battle began. General Scar immediately sent down one of the giant mechanical fists at them.

Raimundo ran out of the way while Omi and Finn each did a back flip and landed on the robots fist. The two looked at each other before they nodded and began to run up the robots arm. Finn decided to go for the head and began to stab the robots forehead where as Omi jumped off the shoulder and began his decent.

"Shimo Staff!" The young boy shouted as he fell. And just like that the tiny little cylinder turned into a long blade. Omi was just about to strike the cockpit where he knew the general was situated when he was slapped out of the air by one of the giant mechanical hands.

Where Finn was stabbing the head of the giant machine he was immediately grabbed by one of the mechanical hands. Finn desperately tried to get out of the robot's giant hand but to no avail. It had an iron grip.

"A little help here?" The hero of Ooo asked, hoping for the assistance of his teammates.

Raimundo however took flight and the robot was using his free hand to try and swat the wind dragon out of the skies.

General Scar growled. "Come here you insolent-"

"Crest of the Condor! Blade of the Nebula!" The young warrior shouted in response.

He then used the sword to strike the robot in the chest. It also sent a blast of wind out that pushed it back.

The robot did not fall however and it still had Finn it's Grasp.

"Orb of Tornami!" Omi shouted and fired a blast of water at the hand that had Finn in it's grasp, however nothing happened.

"Not helping dude!" Finn shouted.

"I'm doing my best!" Omi shouted back in response.

"Just throw your sword or something!" Finn shouted.

Omi thought it over and finally nodded. "Okay."

"Shimo Staff!" He shouted as he threw the weapon.

As the weapon was in the air it quickly shifted into a mace and was able to puncture the robot's hand.

"Ah!" General Scar shouted out as the hand sparked and he was forced to loosen his grasp on the teen. That's all Finn needed to wiggle himself free.

"Yeah!" Finn shouted as he dislodged the glass like mace and smashed it into the arm once more for good measure, before throwing it back to Omi. Of course the staff turned back into its original form before the dragon of water expertly caught it.

Finn then pulled his own sword out of the robot's arm and took a slash at the fist before jumping off of it.

General Scar let out a roar before the robot jumped high into the air using its rockets and attempted to stomp on Omi and Finn.

Finn was able to get away but Omi was a little too slow.

"Shoku Astro: Wind!" Raimundo shouted just as the robot was about to squash the young monk. The blast of wind slightly knocked the robot off course and Omi was just able to get away.

Finn then decided to begin working on the robots legs and made many stabs and slashes at its lower limbs.

Omi then decided to take out the Orb of Tornami. "Orb of Tornami: Ice!"

The robot hands then froze immediately after being hit with the blasts of water.

Raimundo who was still flying around, flew over to the frozen limbs and stabbed them with the Blade of The Nebula. This only broke the ice and did little damage to the hands.

The robot attempted to grab the Xiaolin Leader but he was too fast.

Quickly the three regrouped.

General Scar growled. "And to think, I was going easy on you three. But no matter, this will surely stop you."

The cannon on the robot's shoulder then fired a single missile that aimed at the three of them.

Omi and Finn jumped out of the way but Raimundo stood perfectly still and only held out a single hand.

"Wind." He whispered. The missile then was ever so gently redirected and struck the stomach of the robot. The protective layer broke off revealing and angered general scar.

"Seriously?! Seriously?! You little brats! How dare you ruin my precious robot!"

Raimundo smirked and regrouped with Omi and Finn. The former of the two just finished explaining a plan to the latter who eagerly agreed.

"Raimundo, I will require your assistance for the next attack."

"Sure." The Brazilian nodded. "What'll I need to do?"

Omi gave the older boy a small smile. "Trust me, you'll know."

"Let's do this!" Finn eagerly shouted, taking out his sword eagerly.

"Right." Omi agreed.

"Wudai Neptune: Water!" The young monk shouted.

And like that water spontaneously appeared from nowhere and began to surround Finn. Despite the young warriors fear of the ocean he was able to trust the dragon of water and gave him a thumbs up.

Omi then willed the water towards the battlebot with Finn inside. Finn had his sword out and was pointing towards the giant robot.

Raimundo got the picture and held out his own hand. "Shoku Astro: Wind!"

And like that the speed of the young warrior was increased. Finn desperately wanted to let out a battlecry but knew it would be stupid to do so since he was technically underwater and needed to hold his breath. However you could see the giant grin on the boys face as he was used as he was used as a human bullet.

"AH!" General scar shouted and held out the robots hands in front of it defensively.

This didn't stop the hero as he flew straight through both hands. The boy was just about to strike General Scar.

However Raimundo sneezed at the worst possible moment and veered them off course, so instead of striking the general it got the robot's hat causing it to fall off.

The force of the blow was just enough to send the robot tumbling backwards as Finn just flipped off of it. The robot then fell off of the cliff that was nearby.

Omi, Finn and Raimundo ran to the Cliffside just to see the battlebot fall and land on the entrance to the Ruins, where Kevin's trophy was

still lying. However the tiles that were there crumbled under the robots weight and fell into the darkness below.

The Ruined Hall:

The Eds and Flapjack had been trying to find a way out of the ruins but to no avail.

"There has to be a way out of here!" Eddy shouted.

"Don't worry, friend." Flapjack insisted. "I'm sure we'll find it soon."

"Flapjack's right." Double D agreed with the child.

"Doors do not open for grumpy sacks like you, Eddy!" Ed scolded.

Eddy sighed. "Alright! Alright! I'll try to-"

The boy was interrupted as a loud rumbling above them.

"What was that?" Flapjack asked.

The question was quickly answered as the battlebot quickly tumbled down into the hole in the Ruins along with the bricks.

"The Space Bandits have returned!" Ed shouted in fear.

The robot landed and the force of the blow made them fall back on their butts. This also caused a large cloud of dust to rise around them.

As the dust cleared the robot got up and slammed its fist down. The Ed's and Flapjack as it rose to its full height and General Scar roared from within.

"Good Lord!" Double D shouted.

"Ed, Edd and Eddy?" General Scar asked. "At least you three are presentable, but no matter I will destroy you!"

"Do something Double D!" Ed shouted, clearly scared of the

"No worries Monobrow," Eddy insisted. "We've got this."

"Yeah, we can do this!" Flapjack eagerly agreed.

Flapjack took out his giant candy cane while Eddy held out his El Mongo Stink Bomb, Double D held out his magnifying glass and Ed just tried to make an epic pose. All of them looked at the general defiantly and immediately the rematch between General Scar and practically anyone who he encountered began.

Immediately Eddy threw his stink bomb at the General's robot and it landed in the cockpit with him before immediately going off.

"Good heavens!" The general yelled in disgust. "Gah! That is putrid odor is repulsive!"

"Go Monobrow!" Eddy shouted.

Ed nodded before letting out a battle cry and charging towards the battlebot, ready to do a head butt. The largest Ed successfully hit the foot of the robot actually pushing it back.

Double D, who had somehow climbed the battlebot, was now on top of its now bald head. He then pressed a button on the Thingamajig and out popped an anvil which fell through the robot and came out of the chin. The robot sparked for some time but remained intact.

General Scar growled. "Get off me, you fool!" He then picked up the intelligent Ed and threw him into Eddy.

Flapjack decided to throw one of his hard candies out at the battlebot however the robot caught the candy and crushed it in its hands.

The battlebot then stood up straight in front of all of them before falling down. The Ed's and Flapjack were crushed.

At least they would have been if it had not been for Ed's massive strength holding up the massive robot.

Ed coughed and sputtered as he desperately tried to hold the giant robot up. "Go, run quickly!"

Double D and Eddy nodded before running away however Flapjack stayed.

"But what about you, Ed?" Flapjack asked the largest Ed.

"Come on Flappy!" Eddy shouted as he grabbed the boy's arm and brought him out from under the robot.

"All clear Ed!" Eddy shouted.

And just then Ed, who was still struggling, managed to edge his shuffle his way out from underneath the robot. The robot fell to the ground.

The robot got up and the General was angered to see the four fighters still there. However the general smirked before he spoke. "This is a move you shall appreciate Eddward."

"What?" Double D asked.

And then the robot began to spin on one foot, it began to spin faster and faster and soon everyone was spinning around the robot in the air.

"I think I'm gonna be sick!" Flapjack shouted.

"Ah-ha-ha!" Double D shouted.

Eddy pouted and had his arms crossed as he span.

"Wee!" Ed laughed, holding his hands up in the air as if he was on a rollercoaster.

Eddy however got an idea and wait for him to spin past Ed. When he finally did get towards the biggest Ed he then kicked him towards the battlebot and it ended up causing the battlebot to fall forward.

The spinning also stopped and this caused everyone to fall to the ground.

The battlebot quickly got up but it was clearly sparking and was on critical meltdown, clearly it wasn't going to last much longer.

Double D then looked up at the sun that was shining down and that's when he got an idea. "I have to get atop that robots cranium somehow."

Ed nodded and grabbed his friend. "Okay Double D."

"Wait, Ed? What are you doing?" He shouted before he was finally thrown by Ed.

Luckily he landed on the robot's head and that's when he got to work. He took out his magnifying glass and aimed carefully. Before long a single beam of light came from his magnifying glass and soon the head began to get red hot.

"That's it!" General Scar shouted as he gestured the battlebot to grab Eddy and Flapjack. "Battlebot initiate self destruct sequence. Subspace Contingency, please."

Just then a subspace bomb popped out of the top of its head causing him to fall off. All the fighters gasped as General Scar laughed as the countdown started.

Ed quickly grabbed Double D's discarded label gun and fired a label at General Scar. Surprisingly that trophyfied him and the trophy fell but not before pressing one of the buttons on the control panel.

The robot then blasted off in the air.

"Eddy!" Double D gasped.

"Flapjack!" Ed shouted.

The robot quickly shot out of the ruins leaving Eddy unconscious. Flapjack was forced to watch as he was completely horrified.

Down below Ed and Double D ran out of the Ruins to watch in horror as Eddy and Flapjack ascended into the heavens.

Flapjack needed to do something, he had to otherwise he and Eddy would be toast. He was too constricted to take out any weapons and Eddy didn't look like he was going to wake up any time soon. Without thinking, Flapjack decided to bite the robot's hand. To his surprise the grip on the robot loosened and with his feet he was able to completely open the robot's palm allowing them to fall out.

Just as they fell out the subspace bomb detonated and the black hole started to grow bigger and bigger.

Flapjack and Eddy were falling, already reaching terminal velocity. Flapjack didn't know what to do, clearly it was a lose-lose situation. If they fell and hit the ground they would be doomed; but if they were too slow, the black hole would engulf them and they would be doomed. Seeing as this was this was the end Flapjack fell towards the still unconscious Eddy and hugged him. The two fell together and it all seemed to be over.

"Wind!" A voice shouted out of nowhere.

However it didn't seem to matter as the gravel below them rose as they seemed to make the dreadful impact.

Flying out of the risen rubble was Raimundo and in each of his hands was...

Eddy and Flapjack!

He had saved them!

The three then flew off and were rescued by the Xiaolin Leader as the black hole sucked in the trophy of Kevin.

Later, at the foot of the Mountain:

Double D, Ed, Finn, Omi and Raimundo stood around Eddy and Flapjack all relieved that they were safe. The seven of them - excluding Eddy as he had just woken up- had been idly chatting for some time.

Flapjack was looking down at a panting Eddy who had just woken up.

Flapjack smiled and held out his hand towards the chief scammer.

Eddy returned Flapjack's smile and shook his hand.

"You saved me, Flapjack." Eddy said.

Flapjack shook his head disbelievingly "I didn't save you, Raimundo did."

Raimundo laughed. "Are you kidding? If it weren't for you getting out I wouldn't have been able to catch you!"

"That sounds like saving to me." Eddy grinned.

"Yes, I agree." Double D agreed.

"I could've done better..." Omi grumbled. He was quickly elbowed by Finn.

Finn nodded. "You're a real hero dude."

Eddy shook his head. "Not a hero. But an Ed."

"Huh?" Flapjack asked.

"You're an honorary Ed now, Flapjack."

Double D looked surprised. Even when Eddy took Jimmy under his wing the young boy hadn't reached that status. It warmed his heart.

"Thank you friend!" Eddy said hugging the executive scammer.

Normally Eddy wouldn't accept a hug but seeing as how happy the young boy was he accepted it.

And that temporarily ends the story of the Eds, Flapjack and the Xiaolin Warriors.

Double D Joined your team...

Ed Joined your team!

Longest chapter so far. I really enjoyed the ending there, Eddy and Ed being big brother figures to Flapjack it was nice. Especially with Ed. As for Raimundo, Omi and Finn? Um you'll see more of Finn pretty soon but don't expect much from Raimundo and Omi until the Great Maze chapters. By the way, I've estimated that this fic is going to be 19 or 20 chapters with 1-5 bonus chapters. I hope to finish the fic by the end of the year. I hope so... Anyways, next chapter we have one new character and that's gonna be Falco. I'm not gonna give any sort of hint towards who it will be cuz that's kinda obvious. So, take a guess in the reviews. Also does anyone have an idea for who/what I should make Duon? If you have an idea PM me.

So yeah, read and review!

ChrisMcClean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie= Porky Statue

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

The Eds=Pokémon Trainer (Eddy=Squirtle, Double D= Ivysaur and Ed=Charizard)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Pikachu= Ash's Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

General Scar and his battlebot- Galleom

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire, Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack, Rath, Wildvine, Jetray, AmpFibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt and Fourarms.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultime Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack, The Life and Times of Juniper Lee, Evil Con Crane and The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy.

Every Pokemon Needs a Trainer

So I was gonna wait until I was able to get the scenes for this chapter myself but it looks like I won't be able to. That means this chapter the original scenes are gonna be completely done by memory so... Wish me luck. Oh wait... Nevermind, I got the scenes and I haven't even started yet which makes most of my opening authors note pointless, but oh well.

Assist for this chapter is based off of Mr. Resetti and I've already figured out who he's gonna synergize with. But let's hear it for Benson of Regular Show. His job is to shout at everyone and start yelling at them to get back to work and stuff.

Disclaimer: If I owned Cartoon Network or Super Smash Bros, then I wouldn't need to wait to get these scenes I could just go and get em from the computers I programmed them on. Oh yeah I'm deep.

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 8:

Every Pokemon Needs a Trainer

The News Studio:

Spaceghost sat at the same chair that he always did in the recap. He smiled. "Previously on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary. It was a trip through the Ruins with Eddy and Flapjack and they were able to save the two missing Ed's: Ed and Double D. Of course Ed ended up being possessed and they had to stop him with the power of soap. Yuck, if someone's that bad, I'd not wanna hang around them. But that's Ed, Edd n Eddy for you. We returned back to Omi, Raimundo and Finn who ended up chasing after a tank in the wasteland. It turned out the tank was actually a battle bot that was

controlled by none other than the one eyed weirdo himself: General Scarr. However the three were able to defeat him with a colossal super attack using Finn as a human bullet and the powers of the Xiaolin Dragons of wind and water. Nice! But of course they didn't defeat it as the battle bot tumbled into the ruins where it fought Ed, Edd, Eddy and Flapjack. But they were able to defeat the robot. This however was a hollow victory as the robot had a subspace bomb and grabbed Eddy and Flapjack just as it was about to detonate. They were however saved when Flapjack bit the robot's hand and Raimundo flew them to safety. The portal enlarged and sucked up Kevin and the Ruins -about time... It was when Eddy finally woke up that he thanked Flapjack an honorary Ed. Yeah... that'll last... We now return to the five warriors in the wastelands, where more things even happen. So what are you waiting for? Read it right here, right now just below me..."

"Seriously... just read on..." The man insisted.

"More text down there people, ignore me."

The Plains:

The Ancient Minister was hovering in the Plains, he had been sent there to rendezvous with more of the robots so that they would be able to set off the Subspace Bomb that he currently had connected below him.

The Ancient Minister didn't really like what was going on with this whole master plan that Vilgax had told him but the Vilgaxian Emperor hadn't given him a choice in the matter. It was either go along with the plan or take the lives of him and the life of his robotic companions and he couldn't possibly do that.

Still he didn't enjoy what he was doing. The Ancient Minister then thought back to everything that had happened since he had agreed to dawn these robes.

All those glorious machines... He thought to himself as he saw the two robots connect to the first Subspace Bomb from within his mind's eye.

What did they ever do to deserve this? He wondered as they opened another bomb from the Battlefield Fortress.

I could've done something to stop this... He thought as he thought back to the pleading looks of the robots connected to the subspace bomb in front of Jack Spicer's mansion. They were so sad...

I should've done something... He sighed as his thoughts ended, but his head still hung low.

The Ancient Minister was just about to hover off to the point of detonation. But this quickly stopped when he saw an orb of pink energy hurled at him. Luckily he was able to swerve out of the way of it.

He looked down to see could've possibly attempted to hit him. There was Aelita with her hand pointed out at him but put it down as Ben and Samurai Jack came up next to her.

Seeing the three of them there, the Ancient Minister decide to retreat deeper into the Plains as Ben Tennyson, Aelita Schaeffer, Samurai Jack, Jake the Dog and Chowder began to chase after him.

Ben then quickly slammed his hand on his raised faceplate of the Ultimatrix and disappeared in a flash of green as his traveling companions ran forward.

The rather chubby alien that appeared running beside Aelita was completely black in color, the sunlight reflecting off of his skin almost as if he were made of metal. Along with this black skin there with the bottom of his feet, and his sharp, jagged razor sharp teeth were a completely silver color. Along with that he had a single pincer with a green bar running through the middle of it. In addition he had the

same squinted eyes as the rest of Ben's Aliens as well as the same Ultimatrix symbol on its chest.

EATLE

"Eatle!" The alien shouted in its deep, almost robotic, voice as it charged on with the others.

Jake who was running on all fours looked at the new transformation running alongside him. "What is that?"

Eatle shrugged. "Don't know, he was unlocked when my future self unlocked some new aliens on my Ultimatrix."

"Future self?" Chowder asked. "You're crazy."

Aelita laughed. "Chowder you're running alongside an Alien Superhero, an angel, a magical shape shifting dog that talks and a samurai from the past. Not to mention we're on a mission to stop an army of evil monsters and robots from consuming the world in black holes using bombs and that's what you find crazy?"

"I am afraid we will have to hold off the conversation as new foes have arrived to engage us in combat." Jack announced.

The five warriors then looked up to see none other than six primids, three fire, three scope as well as four roaders in their path.

"Oh yeah, now that's what I'm talking about!" Jake whooped.

He went first getting on his hind legs and charging at a Roder only to flip over it. Jake then sent an enlarged fist back at the creature sending it into a rock and crushing it to bits.

Jack looked at this and sent a small smile at the dog as he stopped running. The dog smiled and waved back as one of the Scope Primids attempted to fire at Jack. The samurai didn't even bat an eye as he blocked each of the shots and ricocheted each of the blasts back to the creature causing it to dissolve into dark energy.

The beetle like alien was fighting hand to hand with a fire primid, with it's fiery blast knocking him back every so often it wasn't exactly easy. The Fire Primid then spit flame into the eating alien's face.

"OW!" Eatle shouted.

The Fire Primid then sent a punch at the humanoid alien's stomach making sure that a burst of flame erupted when it made contact.

This knocked Eatle back on his butt and the alien growled. Digging at the sandy earth with his hands he dug into the ground and quickly ate the rock and sand.

The pincer on top of the midnight black alien's head glowed a slight green, although it wasn't enough energy for the Primid. Ben then turned to an advancing Roder. He then fired an emerald green blast into the Roder causing some of the red metal plating to chip away. The Roder however still sped towards Ben despite the armor that had fallen off. Ben then sent a hard punch at the already weakened Roder causing it to fall apart.

Ben then quickly picked up the crumpled remains of the Roder and ate them, he turned back to the Fire Primid who stared at him dumbfounded. With a grin of his razor sharp teeth and the alien's horn glowing its bright emerald green before it fired a bright laser at the Primid, destroying it and even leaving a scorch mark on the ground.

The alien smirked, well at least tried to behind it's sharp jagged teeth.

Chowder took out a cartoonishly oversized fork and repeatedly stabbed a Scope Primid in the stomach until it dissolved into dark energy.

Aelita fired an energy field against an approaching Roder, it hit and the Roder glowed with pink energy for a few seconds but the robot remained unfazed by the bolt of energy.

Aelita gasped as the Roder rammed into her.

Aelita tentatively got to her feet and began to let out an angelic melody as the Roder turned and came back for more. The Roder still charged towards the pinkette as something began to materialize in front of Aelita.

Finally a large boulder appeared in front of Aelita and the Roder crashed into it, exploding.

Chowder quickly decapitated a Fire Primid with a cleaver knife. The creature oozed out of the monster's decapitated body parts.

A roder charged at Jack but the samurai quickly jumped out of the way.

The Roder was then destroyed by an enlarged fist.

"Jack, isn't it getting kinda boring with me saving you all the time?" Jake asked the time traveler.

The man smiled and was about to answer, however something caught his attention. He quickly leaped over Jake and stabbed a Fire Primid that attempted to launch a stream of fire at Jake.

The samurai smirked. "It appears, it is I who has saved you."

Jake shrugged. "Whatever, bro."

Aelita fused two energy fields together blocking shots from a Scope Primid. She continued to block two more shots then quickly hurled an energy field at it as it was charging a large shot. The creature fell to the ground.

"Let's go!" Eatle shouted as he looked up at the Ancient Minister who wasn't all that far ahead of them.

They ran off trying to chase after the Ancient Minister as several monster's attempted to stop them, but they were easily taken out by

the flick of an energy field, the slash of the sword, the backhanding of a supersized fist, an emerald blast of energy or whatever it is that Chowder does.

Finally they were just about to catch up to the magician only for a Greap to appear in their path.

This caught all of them off guard as the Greap sent a bladed limb down at Eatle. The obsidian alien was defenseless as he was struck down by the blade. A plume of sand and dust rising upon impact.

"Ben!" Chowder and Aelita gasped.

"No." Jack breathed under his breath.

The samurai leaped into action getting a few slices at the monster but not destroying it.

The samurai landed and was about to turn back to the monster only to see a flash of green light and a surge of power arise from the plume of dust. The warrior smirked knowing that his young friend was back.

"Yeah, Ben!" Jake whooped.

Rising out of the dust was none other than a familiar alien back from the dust. The familiar green rooted body, petals making up both the aliens head and were resting on its arms and shoulders and of course the familiar ultimatrix symbol lying on its chest.

"Swampfire!" The metamosian shouted.

"Swampfire!" Chowder cheered.

It then sent a stream of fire at the monster destroying it.

Swampfire smirked. "If you can't stand the heat, then get out of the kitchen."

"Nice one Ben!" Jake congratulated hero as he ran over to the triumphant hero.

Aelita smiled. "I'm so glad you're safe!"

Swampfire smirked. "Did you really think that an overgrown bowling ball would stop me."

Jack patted the alien on the back. "Well done, but we must go after our foe."

"Way ahead of you, Jack!" Swampfire said and with that he ran off, leading the five of them. Jack quickly followed with the others in tow behind them.

Finally the five were just behind the fleeing ancient minister. Jack and Ben however were still leading the fleet and were only several feet away from the magician.

The Ancient Minister pivoted himself so that he was facing them, while still flying away from them, and began to rapidly fire lasers at both the samurai and the metamosian.

Jack -with his sord drawn- and Swampfire however were easily dodge the beams of red light being used to such surprises. The two heroes still charged on despite the magician's attempts to shoot them down.

They were right before the Ancient Minister before two robots stood before them, not allowing either the alien or the samurai to get to their master. Jack and Swampfire stopped short at the four robots gathered in a semi circle around them.

Samurai Jack clutched his sword in hands while Swampfire readied a fireball in his right fist.

The Ancient Minister looked as the sword and fireballs flew. Finally he decided to drop the bomb that he had been carrying. It dropped

with a thud and crushed the robot that was hanging onto it.

Two of the robots rolled over to the bomb. They stood before the slots that their limbs were supposed to attach to in order to activate it. They looked at each other tentatively before nodding in agreement; it was what they had to do. The robots then plunged their two limbs into their designated holes and activated the bomb.

T-3 minutes and counting.

The Ancient Minister looked sadly down at the robots in the field.

Aelita jumped onto one of the robots backs. She desperately tried to pull it off of the bomb. Aelita pleaded "Please! You don't have to do this!"

Swampfire jumped on the other's back and began punching it with enflamed fists. "Come on! Come on!" The alien shouted as he sent punch after punch at the robot.

But both their attempts were in vein as they were pulled off the robots by other robots.

The Ancient Minister still looked down at them wordlessly.

One of the robots surrounding the bomb waved at him, the Ancient Minister sadly nodded and began to fly away.

The bomb activated and several of the robots were ripped apart and pulled into the vortex.

So it seemed our heroes were defeated and that they were sucked into the vortex.

"Jake, I think I would like to ride on your back now..." A familiar voice added timidly.

There was also a familiar flash of green light as well.

The five warriors were then seen just barely escaping the subspace portal.

Ben lead in the front as Fasttrack, "Woah, woah, woah, woah, woah," The alien cried in his high pitched voice.

Jake was enlarged and running as fast as he could. Jack was seen riding on the dog's back as he shouted, "Oh shit, oh shit, oh shit," over and over again.

Aelita looked incredibly scared as she looked wide eyed at the black hole behind her and quickly flew away on her wings.

Then there was Chowder who flew on Kimchi.

The black hole enveloped part of the plains.

The Lake:

Numbuh 1 and Adam Lion were at the shore of the lake just chatting. It had been a while since they had fought any enemies -like five whole chapters!- so they had gotten pretty close.

Adam laughed. "So NASA wasn't really NASA it was actually MASA some weird circus thing." Adam explained as he finished telling Numbuh 1 of the time that he trained Winsor to get in with NASA.

Numbuh 1 chuckled. "Numbuh 2 once got us all involved in this tubing race, as it turns out it was really a plot by the delightful children to make their birthday cake out of kids."

"Wow, these Delightful Children sound really creepy..." Adam said, as Numbuh 1 had explained to him about the Delightful Children earlier. "But not as creepy as that Father guy you talked about."

Numbuh 1 chuckled. "Oh trust me, you have n-"

Numbuh 1 was quickly cut off as an arrow of light rushed past him and trophyfied Adam. The trophy bounced away.

"What?" Numbuh 1 asked as he turned in the direction of the shot.

Mojo was seen with his subspace gun and quickly fired another shot at Nigel who quickly span out of the way and dodged the shot.

The bald leader skidded to a halt as he watched Mojo point at the trophified Adam. "Go my pet, make use of this trophified fool!"

"Mojo..." He sneered.

"Nigel Uno, I have been waiting for the chance for our reencounter for, I *Mojo Jojo* have yet to have bested you in battle." Mojo rambled. "Now I will enjoy watching you fail as no one can defeat the great, *Mojo Jojo* !"

Out of nowhere several orbs of dark energy slithered towards the trophified middle school student.

The energy enveloped the boy's trophy. Mojo laughed as the energy solidified into a perfect clone of Adam. The clone smirked at Numbuh 1, it's golden eyes slightly scaring the KND operative as wisps of dark energy radiated off of it.

Numbuh 1 gasped. "What? What is this Mojo?"

The clone of Adam got into a fighting stance. Numbuh 1 growled but copied with his own not sure what to expect from the enemy.

Numbuh 1 then snuck a glance at Mojo who readied his trophification gun.

"Your defeat." The simian scientist laughed. "So it seems you are trapped Mr. Uno. There is nothing you can do that could possibly save you at this very moment for you are no match for I: *Mojo Jojo* and the clone of your little friend."

Numbuh 1 growled at Mojo, but still kept his gaze on the clone of Adam.

"I see that you have no words when you are so close to defeat," Mojo smirked. "No matter, for it will all be over in a few seconds."

Mojo then got ready to fire the trophification gun.

TSEYW! TSEYW!

Two lasers came and just missed Mojo. However the shock of the blasts was enough for the monkey to stumble.

Out of the blue a SCAMPER appeared out in the distance and just pulled up over Mojo.

"Perfect." Numbuh 1 smirked.

The SCAMPER then flew up and a single figure fell out of it as Mojo got his bearings and got a grip on the trophification gun.

She gracefully landed in a crouch with her arms out at her sides.

The chocolate colored girl got in a battle ready stance and smirked. The girl had her black hair tied into a single braid that popped out of her oversized baseball cap along with that she wore an oversized cobalt colored shirt with a single white stripe running down the side. She was the personification of cool, she was the previous leader of Sector V, she was...

ABIGAL LINCOLN A.K.A. NUMBUH FIVE

Numbuh 5 smirked at the monkey before a yellow backpack appeared on her back. The back pack had the familiar abbreviation, KND, on it and a firecracker coming out at each side. Using it she basted towards the simian scientist and sent a kick at the trophification gun, sending it up in the air.

"What!?" Mojo gaped. "What are you doing?!"

Flying up, herself she deactivated the jetpack in order to fall with the horrid gun. She then pulled out a gun of her own, which was a plank

of wood with a glass bottle on the end as a barrel. She fired and a single green ray of light shot at the trophification gun.

After a few seconds of continuous fire the trophification gun exploded in a fiery blast and the remains of the metallic gun fell onto the awestruck Mojo like the first rains of spring.

Mojo clenched his fists in frustration. "NO!" Mojo gasped as he glared down the newcomer who had just ruined his plans.

Numbuh 5 only laughed and saluted the monkey in response. "Sorry I had to bust ya' toys monkey man!" She taunted.

Mojo quickly jumped into the trees behind him. Within a few seconds the simian scientists glared down at Numbuh 5 as he retreated on the carrier modeled off of his helmet.

"You may have bested me this time, Abigail Lincoln. But you haven't seen the last of I, Mojo Jojo! For I will have my revenge." Mojo sneered.

Numbuh 5 laughed. "Looking forward to it, Helmet Head." And with that Numbuh 5 gave Mojo one last smirk before turning to the dark clone of Adam. "But first I've gotta take care of this guy."

Dark Adam immediately started to radiate with dark energy. Soon several orbs of the dark energy began to gather towards Adam making the clone not only double or triple in size but quadruple so that the clone was towering over them.

Numbuh 1 quickly ran to the trophified Adam. "It's about time we brought you back into the fight."

The bald badass then tapped the boy's trophy stand and awakened the middle schooler.

"What happened..." Adam groaned as he sat up, clutching his forehead in pain.

He then saw the giant clone of himself. "WOAH!" He gasped as the clone stamped both its feet in anticipation for the new battle.

Both Numbuh 5 and Numbuh 1 stood by him, ready to take on his giant clone.

"What do we got here, Numbuh 1?" Numbuh 5 asked her leader.

"It appears to be a dark clone of my friend Adam, here." Numbuh 1 confirmed.

"It's radiating that dark energy like that clone of Mojo we fought in the woods earlier." Adam pointed out.

"You're right, Adam." Numbuh 1 nodded. "It was made of that dark energy that came out after we defeated it. The dark energy washed over you in your trophified state and created your clone."

"Okay cool, so we know where the thing came from, can we fight it now?" Numbuh 5 asked impatiently.

And with that the clone stamped both its feet attempting to crush the three of them beneath his feet.

The three scattered and were able to dodge the stomp. The clone Adam growled and ran towards the other's making an attempt to grab Numbuh 1 who was at his side. Just as the KND agent was in his grasp he pulled out the spanker and sent the plank at the giant's hand.

The clone gasped in pain but no audible sound came out. The clone clutched it's fist and it's eyes narrowed. They immediately widened when he felt something at the bottom of his leg.

He looked down at his foot. There was Adam throwing the weakest punches in existence at the clone's ankle.

"Who do you think you are?" Adam shouted in between punches.
"Taking my face, attacking me and my friends, working with Mojo!"

The clone looked down at his human counterpart and narrowed his eyes in frustration. It almost looked as if it was about to facepalm and say that "this is pathetic." Of course he didn't and just went to rear back his foot instead.

Adam didn't notice this and continued punching the air.

Numbuh 5 ran towards Adam as the clone began to bring his foot back towards him in a kick.

"Get down fool!" Numbuh 5 yelled as she tackled him to the ground. "Are you trying to get yo'self killed?"

Adam chuckled. "Heh-heh, sorry..."

"Will you two please save whatever it is your doing for later and help me out?!" Numbuh 1 screamed.

The two looked up to see Numbuh 1 flying in the air and sending a punch at the clone causing him to recoil in pain.

The giant then snatched Numbuh 1 out of the air and threw him down to the ground. Sadly, his rocket boots which were still activated didn't get enough momentum to send him down to keep him from tumbling to the ground. "Ow..." Numbuh 1 sighed.

Adam and Numbuh 5 leapt into action, Adam pulled out the gun that Numbuh 1 had given to him and sent gumballs at the clones face. Numbuh 5 also attacked the giant Adam firing the same laser she had shot at Mojo at the giant's stomach. The clone growled and covered his face in hopes of covering it from the onslaught of gumballs hurling towards him.

"HA!" Numbuh 1 shouted as he sent a kick at the back of the clones head, making sure a burst of the flame from his shoes were able to hit the clone's head as well.

The clone tumbled to the ground, falling to where Numbuh 5 and Adam had stood. Numbuh 5 quickly dived away from the giant's fall but not Adam. The giant fell right on top of him.

"Great... Now we gotta get this fool outta there!" Numbuh 5 groaned.

"Now is not the time, Numbuh 5." Numbuh 1 chastised the girl. "Just shut up and help me lift this guy."

"Whateva." Numbuh 5 shrugged.

Numbuh 1, still flying went to the side of the downed giant and began to lift it along with Numbuh 5. They were able to lift it just enough that Adam was able to quickly scurry out from underneath.

The clone began to climb out and the three quickly climbed onto the back of the clone's head and shot their individual weapons at the back of its head causing the clone to be trophified in its original size.

Numbuh 1, Adam and Numbuh 5 each stood in their individual fighting stances awaiting whether or not the clone would get up again. They however had no reason to worry as the clone dissolved into dark energy and the energy was whisked away with the wind.

The three breathed a sigh of relief.

"Well it's been fun guys." Numbuh 5 waved walking away from the two.

"She's leaving?" Adam asked as he watched Numbuh 5 walk away from them.

Numbuh 1 shrugged. "She's got her own job to do."

"But she could help us find Jake!" Adam insisted.

Numbuh 1 sighed. "Look Adam, I know yo- hey what are you doing?!"

Numbuh 1 looked to see Adam run after Numbuh 5. He grabbed the fabric of her shirt and turned her around.

"Hey you can't leave!" Adam told the girl.

"Oh yes I can! Somebody's gotta find Mojo and stop him from trophifying more people!" The girl shouted. "Now that I found Numbuh 1 and know he's okay Mojo's my top priority."

Abigail Lincoln then turned and left the boy again.

Adam fumed, he clenched his fists at his sides in hopes of controlling himself from doing anything too rash. He couldn't help it he ran up ahead of Numbuh 5 and grabbed her by the shoulders. "You're not going anywhere!" He shouted.

"Get yo' hands off me before I smack some sense into you, kid!" Numbuh 5 shouted.

"You are going to help me find my friend! He was trophified and kidnapped by Mojo! He's the only reason I'm even on this crazy adventure in the first place!"

Numbuh 1 ran over. "Come on, Numbuh 5 just do it. The guy needs all the help he can get."

"Fine..." Numbuh 5 sighed. "But ya'll are gonna have to make it up to Numbuh 5 somehow, she don't do shit for free."

"Great!" Adam smiled and with that he let go of Numbuh 5. Running down the path he called back to the two operatives. "This way! I know Jake'll be around here somewhere!"

Numbuh 1 and Numbuh 5 walked slowly after the enthusiastic middle schooler.

"Are we really doin' this Numbuh 1?" The girl asked her leader.

Numbuh 1 shook his head, "I don't know the guy needed help and as a KND operative we have to help kids in need no matter what the case."

"But the guy's in middle school." Numbuh 5 pointed out.

Numbuh 1 shrugged. "He's twelve which means he's our problem."

"Great, Numbuh 5 wasn't exactly expecting a Bramble Blast. You know what I'm sayin'?" Numbuh 5 asked the bald Britt.

"No." Numbuh 1 answered. "But whatever let's catch up to Adam already."

The two then proceeded to catch up to the Charles Darwin Middle School student and the three were off going through the lakeside. Within a few minutes of walking the path ended up breaking off and they had to walk through small straights that lead from one mini island to another within the clear waters of the lake.

"Seems like the path doesn't continue from here." Numbuh 1 pointed out.

"You sure yo' friend will be around here, Adam?" Numbuh 5 asked.

Adam nodded. "He's definitely around here."

Numbuh 5 sighed. "Man... Numbuh 5 did not feel like gettin' her hair wet."

"I don't know, it could be kinda fun." Numbuh 1 shrugged.

And with that they walked over to the next path which was a small straight leading to the first island. On the island were three scope Primids, Adam, Numbuh 1 and Numbuh 5 kept to the shore of the island so that they wouldn't lose sight of the straight to the next item.

Numbuh 5 smirked. "Finally something interesting! Numbuh 5 definitely needs somethin' to beat up."

"Well they're not gonna stop us!" Adam shouted. And like that he took out the gun that Numbuh 1 had given him and shot the first Primid.

"Hey, you're not supposed to do anything until I say 'battle stations....'" Numbuh1 whined but took out his SPANKER and slapped the next Primid in the face.

Numbuh 5 quickly dodged several shots from her Primid by cart wheeling through each of the shots. As she was cartwheeling she was maneuvering herself towards the Primid, once she'd made it to the Primid she sent a kick at it, knocking it down. She then picked up the Primid's weapon and shot it at the creature causing both the monster and the weapon to dissolve into dark energy.

"Let's go!" Adam shouted already running down the next straight to the next island.

Numbuh 1 and Numbuh 5 quickly followed after him making sure that the preteen wouldn't do anything stupid.

On the next island they found four Speeks and two Primids.

Adam was already working on the first Scope Primid, he managed to dodge the shots before opening his backpack and throwing several items at the Primid, it eventually died when it got a text book to the face.

"What part of wait till I say battle stations do you not understand?" Numbuh 1 asked but activated his rocket boots to take out the next Speek.

The Speek shot an orb of lightning at the commander but he was able to dodge to the right and fly towards the cloud monster. He sent a punch at it but surprising both his hand and his entire body phased right through it.

"What?" Numbuh 1 asked but was quickly cut off as he was shot by a bolt of lightning that threw him off balance and caused him to fall. But he was quickly able to gain altitude again.

"Well that's not going to work..." Numbuh 1 said.

He then quickly dodged another ball of lightning. Numbuh 1 then pulled out the bottle gun and shot at the Speek with the laser, that seemed to do the trick as the Speek dissolved into smoke within a few seconds of fire.

"Guys, the Speek's cannot be physically harmed, they have to be shot at with some form of energy." Numbuh 1 shouted.

"Well that explains a lot." Numbuh 5 said as she was dodging bolts of lightning. "Numbuh 5 knew there was something about these guys that- woah!" Numbuh 5 was interrupted as a lightning bolt hit her and knocked her back.

Getting up she quickly pulled out her own gun and fired it at the Speek, killing it. She quickly turned and took out the other Speek that was advancing on her from behind.

Numbuh 1 also shot down his second Speek.

As for Adam he quickly shot down the next Primid with the gumball gun and destroyed it.

"Move!" Adam shouted.

And like that he ran down a new straight. He ran to yet another island.

"I'm just gonna say this now since he won't wait," Numbuh 1 said to Numbuh 5. "Battle stations!"

On the island were four Blade Primids.

"Why are there so many monsters around?" Adam asked.

"You'd think this is some type of videogame or something." Numbuh 1 shrugged.

Numbuh 5 shuddered. "Or worse some guy's super late chapter of a fanfiction..."

The other three shuddered in disgust at the mere thought of what Numbuh 5's suggestion, but then turned to the four Blade Primid's.

Numbuh 5 was easily able to kick the Primid's hand causing it to drop its sword. She was able to scramble to the ground and grabbed the sword. The Primid was upon her and tried to kick it out of her hands but she shoved the sword into the Primid's chest and killed it.

Numbuh 1 had flown up in the air and flew down at the Primid killing it.

As for Adam, The Primid attempted to fire at him but the boy was able to dodge. He quickly activated his bubble which the Primid popped in another strike. The bubble however released a force that knocked the Primid to the ground, Adam was then able to kick it which sent it into the lake where it drowned.

Numbuh 1, Numbuh 5 and Adam all faced the main Primid and each fired their individual guns at the Primid destroying it.

Adam went to another straight which lead them back to main land.

Numbuh 5 sighed in relief. "That's a lot better and Numbuh 5 didn't even get her hair wet."

"Where to now, Adam?" Numbuh 1 asked.

Adam looked to the lake to the right of them and the jungle to the left of them. He then smiled. "We keep to the shore of the lake, if we don't find anything only then will we go into the jungle."

"Sounds like a plan," Numbuh 5 smiled and walked past them. "Well what are you two waiting for? Come on!"

And they walked along the shore of the lake for some time. They walked and they walked until they saw it.

What they saw was a purple glider that had four Primid's standing on it. In the middle of the Primid's was a prisoner, he was a brown furred spider monkey and had on a red shirt and a blue baseball hat that he wore backwards. It was none other than Jake Spider Monkey and his trophy was chained to the ship.

Adam's eyes widened. "Jake?!" He gasped. He then came to a realization that there was the friend that he had been desperate to find for so long.

"JAKE!" Adam cried.

Adam then began to run towards the lake.

"Adam, wait! We have no idea how deep the water is!" Numbuh 1 shouted but it was too late as Adam started running in the river anyways.

Lucky for them it was shallow as he chased after the ship.

"JAAAAAKE!" Adam shouted as he ran through the waters that went up to his ankles. His best friend was within his grasp and he wasn't about to lose him again.

The Primid's however had finally taken notice of Adam Lion and saw both Numbuhs 1 and 5 close behind him. Knowing that this couldn't be good for them they speed up the glider and quickly flew off the lake that lead to a waterfall and fled to a floating island off in the distance.

"JAKE!" Adam cried as he desperately reached after the shi[that he had never been close enough to in the first place.

Adam just watched as the glider flew off.

"NO!" Adam cried. He sank to his knees and slammed his fist on the lake floor. "No..." He cried, he was on the verge of tears knowing that he had failed in saving Jake.

Before he could even cry he felt a hand on his shoulder, he looked up to see Numbuh 1 smiling at him. "Don't worry Adam we'll find your friend."

"How?" Adam asked; he tried to keep the tears in. "They just flew off like that and I'm pretty sure your shoes or backpacks couldn't take us to it, it's too far away."

Numbuh 5 laughed. "Don't worry kid, Numbuh 1's right!"

Adam shook his head.

Numbuh 1 smiled, "One thing you need to know about the Kids Next Door is that we always come prepared."

And with that Numbuh 5 pulled out a set of keys and clicked them. Rising up away from the waterfall was her missing Scamper.

Adam smiled, maybe he just might be able to save Jake after all.

The Research Facility:

Pikachu and Juniper Lee were almost to the room where they knew Ash was being held in. But first they had to deal with a new monster.

The monster was big. The trapezoidal shaped monster was completely made up of strong metal and was rolling on a conveyor belt. Along with that it had a small dome on top of it made of a slightly darker metal. It was an Armank.

"Alright Pikachu, we're gonna have to get past this thing to get to your trainer." Juniper said.

"Pika!" Pikachu smiled. Pikachu then turned to the Armank with the two pouches on his cheek sparking with electricity. "Pikachuuuuu!"

Pikachu shouted as he sent a bolt of lightning straight at the Armank.

The Armank however was unaffected by the attack.

"Huh?" Juniper asked as Pikachu let out a 'Pi,' in surprise.

The Armank then shifted to reveal another compartment. Inside of it was a green blob with two terrified, beady eyes inside.

"Uh... okay?" Juniper scratched her head in confusion. She then shrugged and made a kick for the blob which hit.

Once Juniper was away from the Armank immediately closed so that it was back to its original state.

"I think I was able to hurt it." Juniper told Pikachu, "We just have to wait until it opens up again."

"Pika." Pikachu nodded. However the Pokémon's black eyes widened when it saw a change in the Armank. "PIKA!" It called to Juniper.

Juniper heard the clanking of metal she turned to the Armank and saw that a large mechanical snake had grown out of the top. The snake was made out of a bunch of individual pieces of obsidian metal, each with a glowing red light on it. At the top of the chain of metal was a giant black clamp that probably came from a bulldozer that had a face painted on it.

The clamp lunged for Juniper and was successful in getting the monster slayer in it's grasp.

"Pika!" Pikachu cried as he watched Juniper be picked up by the monster.

Juniper groaned as the monster attempted to chew on her but she was just barely able to keep the mouth slightly open.

Pikachu growled, he didn't want to see Juniper get hurt because of her. The electric mouse then jumped up in the air towards the monster. As he jumped the Pokemon's tail spontaneously became coated in a layer of iron and like a knife slicing through hot butter Pikachu was able to decapitate the snake. Both the clamp and the pieces of metal making up the snake's neck fell to the ground.

Juniper was just able to crawl out of the dismembered clamp as Pikachu landed behind the Armank.

The compartment within the Armank then snapped open and the blob inside popped out. Pikachu then went and shot a thunder bolt at the blob that killed it and dissolved it into dark energy.

Juniper panted but she still managed to give the electric mouse a weak thumbs up. "Nice job Pikachu."

"Pikachu!" Pikachu smiled. They then turned to the door in front of them.

"Come on Pikachu," Juniper waved the Pokémon forward. "The map said that he's in here."

"Pikachu." Pikachu nodded.

And with that the two of them walked to the door.

The door slid open and Juniper peeked inside. Once the monster slayer saw that the room was clear she walked in with Pikachu in tow.

The room they walked into was a large cylinder that seemed to go up to go up forever. Juniper and Pikachu were walking on a bridge that led to the center of the room. The center of the room was a circular platform with a familiar glass tube in the center. Below the bridge that Pikachu and Juniper walked on there was nothing below it, just a seemingly bottomless pit.

"Woah..." Juniper gasped as she looked around the room, it was enormous.

They finally got to the platform in the middle of the room. Juniper looked up at the glass tube containing the captured Ash Ketchum, shocked that they'd do something like this to someone and their Pokemon.

Suddenly they heard a gentle hum behind them. Juniper and Pikachu quickly turned back to see the bridge they had come in on slowly retracting into the doorway they had come in on.

"No!" Juniper shouted as she attempted to run to the platform that was slowly escaping them, but just out of reach for her to jump to.

Juniper sighed and returned to Pikachu. "Great, what do we do now?" She asked the electric mouse Pokémon.

"Pika Pi?" Pikachu shrugged, also not sure of what to do.

Juniper sighed, "I was afraid you were going to say that."

Going completely unnoticed to them dark energy began running up both sides of the circular platform. Once enough of the energy was on either side, it began to pool and form into a humanoid shape.

Soon both dark energy pool's were formed into dark versions of Ash Ketchum. It was exactly the same as the original Ash Ketchum except that its skin was a light grayish purple with wisps of dark energy rolling off of it and his eyes were a radiating gold that had no pupils that almost seemed to be dark and soulless. Along with that he wore the same clothes as the original but they took on a different color scheme. The vest that Ash wore was still black but the yellow 'U' that was around it was now purple and the sleeves to his shirt were also a light purple as well along with his pants which were now black jeans instead of blue. Both took a step towards Juniper and Pikachu.

Having heard, the step Juniper was surprised. As far as she was concerned her and Pikachu were the only ones in the room. She quickly got up from where she was crouched over Pikachu and turned to see one of dark Ash Ketchum clones coming towards where Pikachu was standing. She turned away from Pikachu to also see another one coming towards her as well.

"You've gotta be kidding me..." Juniper sighed as she got into a battle ready stance with both fists clenched. Pikachu did as well getting into a crouch facing his own clone of Ash Ketchum.

Both clones quickly threw out their own Pokeballs. They shouted the word 'go' but no audible sound came out. The Pokeballs each fell in front of Pikachu and Juniper and opened up in a flash of purple light.

In front of Juniper a large dragoon appeared. It roared in her face but no sound came out. The dragon was a dull orange except for the wings which were purple in color. On the end of its tail was a small purple flame illuminated. The dragon had the same smokey dark energy radiating off of it.

"Oh great, I did not feel like fighting a dragon today..." Juniper sighed.

As for Pikachu out of the bright purple light came out a small purple turtle with a squirrel like tail, it had a dull copper colored shell and of course the dark energy flowing off of it in wisps of smoke.

Dark Squirtle and Charizard stood down Juniper and Pikachu, ready to fight off the monster slayer chick. Both dark Ash's ran off to the side where they were going to give each of their Pokémon commands.

Charizard started things off by sending a flamethrower at Juniper Lee. Luckily the girl was able to duck and dodge the blast of flame.

"Woah," She gasped. "Cutting it a little close there."

Pikachu sent a thunderbolt at the dark Squirtle. "Pikachuuuuu!"

The turtle Pokémon took the blast but was able to shake it off.

The dark Ash commanded Squirtle to fire a watergun. Squirtle complied by releasing the stream of water and sending Pikachu sliding towards the edge of the platform.

"PIKA!" Pikachu screamed as it slid off, but luckily it stopped just before the edge.

Pikachu then began to dash towards Squirtle, a streak of light coming from behind it as it used quick attack. "Pika... Pika... Pika.. Pika!" The electric mouse shouted as it sprinted towards the turtle Pokémon.

Squirtle attempted to dodge by jumping to the side only for Pikachu to make a sharp turn and dashing straight into the Pokémon.

Juniper sent a punch at Charizard which hit but hardly did anything to deter the Dragon Pokémon.

It narrowed its eyes in bemusement at the monster slayer.

"Hehehe..." She chuckled. "I'll just be going somewhere else..."

Charizard, still with his eyes narrowed sent a puff of smoke at the girl's face.

"Hey!" Juniper shouted at Charizard shaking off the soot, "Not cool!"

Once Juniper had shaken all the soot off Charizard grabbed her by the shoulders and sent a head butt at the girl.

"Alright, that's even worse..." Juniper sighed.

She shook herself off and was quickly able to dodge another flame thrower from Charizard.

"How many times are you gonna do that?" Juniper asked Charizard who only shrugged in response.

Juniper sent a roundhouse kick at the beast, purple energy trailing her leg that got the dragon right on the head.

The Ash clone controlling Charizard clutched his fists in anger inaudibly shouting for Charizard to get back into the fight. Charizard, who was rubbing his head in pain but turned towards Juniper with a glare.

Juniper kept a battle ready stance, bouncing around as if she were a professional boxer. "Alright tough guy?" She asked as she continued to bounce around. "Ready for round two?"

Charizard let out another silent roar towards Juniper, all the while the small flame on its tail growing slightly bigger and brighter.

"I'll take that as a yes! Let's go ya' little Charmander!" Juniper taunted before launching back into battle with the dark Charizard.

Pikachu was currently batted off a stream of bubbles from Squirtle by using iron tail. The Dark Ash urged Squirtle to keep going despite the Pokemon being tired.

Pikachu couldn't keep up the iron tail and soon the metal coating covering the electric mouse's tail disappeared. "Pika!" Pikachu cried out as he was hit by the bubble beam.

Pikachu however was able to stand his ground and proceeded to send an electro ball at Squirtle.

Squirtle's eyes widened at this and he was hit by the electroball which knocked it out. The possessed Ash looked dumbfounded as the turtle bounced to his feet only to dissolve into dark energy. Pikachu smirked at him.

Purple magic and flames went flying as Charizard and Juniper traded blows. Juniper was quick on her feet able to give Charizard quick attacks which the dragon barely felt due to his rough skin; whereas the dragon was able to counter with his own heavy attacks that Juniper was easily able to dodge. It seemed the two of them were locked in a stalemate.

Juniper sent another uppercut at Charizard and that's when the Dragon found his opening. Charizard was able to maneuver his way around the girl's fist and sent his head right at the girl's stomach.

Juniper stumbled back but was able to regain her footing. However, Charizard wasn't finished with her. The dragon let out another silent roar as he was charging up a hyper beam that sent the girl straight off the end of the platform.

"Woa-oa-oah!" Juniper cried as she flew off the edge.

The dark Ash gave out a silent cheer as Charizard stalked towards the edge where Juniper fell.

Charizard looked down to see Juniper hanging onto the edge of the platform.

"Hey guy..." Juniper chuckled. "Feel like hanging around?"

Charizard growled and readied flame from deep within the pit of the its stomach.

Juniper closed her eyes, she knew this wasn't gonna end well/

"PIKACHUUUUUUU!" A familiar chant was heard.

Charizard got shocked from behind.

The dragon wasn't down yet but Juniper saw this as the opening she needed. Juniper then flipped up to where the fire Pokémon was standing above her and sent a magic enlaced punch at it knocking it straight down to the ground.

Charizard tried with all his might to get back up but just couldn't he fainted and dissolved into dark energy.

Juniper sighed in relief and gave Pikachu a thumbs up. "Thanks Pikachu."

"Pika!" Pikachu exclaimed.

The clones of Ash quickly dug into their pockets readying another Pokeball.

Juniper and Pikachu both turned to the Ash clones.

"As for you two," Juniper pointed at the clones.

They both had their Pokeballs in hand but Juniper sent a kick at one clone whereas Pikachu sent an iron tail at the other.

They both instantly dissolved into dark energy at that.

"Well that was easy." Juniper shrugged.

"Pika." Pikachu nodded.

Pikachu then nudged Juniper towards Ash's capsule. "Pika..."

"Oh right!" Juniper remembered, she then walked over to the console right on the tube. She began typing in commands but also making sure not to catch a glimpse of anything unnecessary as the boy was still naked. "Don't worry little guy he'll be out in a sec."

With that Juniper put in the final command and the tube slid open. Pikachu watched in utter amazement at this and Juniper set the boy's clothes down in front of him.

Ash fell out of the cage gasping and wheezing. "What happened?" He asked.

Juniper was about to answer him before an alarm started to ring at the end of the hall.

Some people are born to be the very best.

"Pika!" Pikachu ushered Ash to put on the clothes.

Ash, not very sure of what was going on followed his Pokémon's instructions.

That no one ever was.

Juniper turned to see a large group of robots immediately roll in on the bridge. She clenched her fists, ready to fight them.

To catch them is his real test.

The fully dressed Ash Ketchum looked down at the electric mouse.

"Pikachu..." He called to his best friend.

Pikachu knew exactly which attack his trainer had in mind. He got down on all fours and let out a low 'Pika...'

To train them is his cause!

Outside of the room all the robots were left in sparkling ruins as a radiant yellow light dashed out of the room, leaving only destruction in its wake.

Pikachu having completed its volt tackle skidded to a halt outside of the room.

Ash walked outside of the smoke that was left from the attack that Pikachu just completed. He shoved his black hat on his head, pure anger in his eyes.

ASH KETCHUM

"Now, I'm mad..." The boy growled. Pikachu nodded in agreement.

Juniper came out of the room with her eyes completely widened in shock.

"Wha-What just happened?" Juniper asked. "I knew Pikachu had a lot of power, but this- this is unreal!"

"Why do you think they locked me up in here and took Pikachu for their stupid generator?" Ash asked her.

Juniper was taken aback by the boy's last two words. "You know about that?"

"Of course I do!" Ash yelled. "If it wasn't for this stupid lab Pikachu and I would've been at the Punch Time tournament with Brock."

"Pika!" Pikachu nodded.

"Now Pikachu and I are getting out of here," Ash added. "There's no way we're staying in this terrible place."

"Well calm down dude, we're all getting out of here right now." Juniper said.

Ash was about to snap back before Pikachu nudged the boy's leg. "Pika Pika, Pika Pi!" Pikachu explained to Ash.

"You mean she helped you break me out?" Ash asked in disbelief.

"Pika!" Pikachu exclaimed.

Juniper nodded. "Pikachu wouldn't lie to you would he? I freed Pikachu from the generator *and* helped you get out."

Ash sighed. "I'm sorry I was so harsh on you..."

Juniper frowned. She put a hand on the boy's shoulder, "Don't mention it, dude. I get that you're a bit pissed after what happened."

Ash's frown turned into a fierce glare of determination once again.
"You got that right!" Ash cheered.

"Well let's get out of here then." Juniper said, "We don't have much time before more robots show up!"

"Let's go!" Ash said.

"Pika!" Pikachu agreed.

And like that the three of them were off making sure to take out any monsters or robots on the way, it was mostly just Scope Primids and robots along with the occasional Armank, but nothing a little electricity and magic couldn't handle.

Eventually they ended up in a large cylindrical room that seemed to have no ceiling as there was nothing Ash, Juniper or Pikachu could see.

Ash and Juniper walked ahead of Pikachu as the two of them made small talk.

SWOOSH!

Out of nowhere Ash and Juniper were swiped out of the air by a large mechanical dragon.

The dragon flew up so high in the sky as both Ash and Juniper screamed.

The dragon then slammed the two against the wall and flew around making sure to get the two as scared as possible.

"PIKACHU!" Ash cried out.

The electric mouse immediately responded to his masters cry and sent a bolt of lightning straight down at the dragon.

The lightning bolt hit the dragon and caused it to release the two it had in its grasp and fall to the ground as well.

Juniper landed in a crouch and sighed. "Woah, thanks Pikachu."

Ash nodded, "Good job buddy!"

"Pika!" Pikachu exclaimed.

"You Twerp!" A voice called out.

Both of them turned to see the dragon.

As it turned out the dragon was a robot. It was black in color and had a large chest as well as large mechanical wings, the most obvious thing was the large red 'R' painted on its chest.

"Did the robot dragon just talk?" Juniper asked.

That's when the mechanical dragon's chest opened up to reveal the people who were controlling the robot.

The first person who was in the robot was a tall girl with long cherry red hair. She wore a white long sleeved shirt with a red 'R' on it that exposed her midriff and a white skirt. Along with that she wore black rubber gloves that went to her elbows and black boots that went up to her knees.

The other person was a boy who was slightly shorter than the girl and had blueberry colored hair. He wore the same outfit as the girl with the exception of the skirt which were baggy white pants. Not only that but his boots only went up to his mid thighs. His shirt was also long sleeved and covered his full stomach.

Lastly there was an anthropomorphic cream colored cat with a golden coin resting on its forehead.

TEAM ROCKET

"Team Rocket?" Ash gasped.

"Pika Pi?" Pikachu asked.

Juniper looked from them to Ash, "You know these guys?"

"They're a bunch of guys who try to steal Pokémon." Ash explained.

"They've been after my Pikachu for as long as I can remember."

"That's right!" Meowth exclaimed. "And we're workin' with da' big boys now! So give us Pikachu!"

"You're the creeps who used Pikachu for the generator?" Juniper asked.

"Of course!" Jesse exclaimed. "With all that Pika Power when we were approached by the boss for a power source we told them about him."

James nodded. "It was quite simple really, all we had to do was catch the twerp and his rat alone."

"You guys are gonna pay!" Ash shouted.

"Pika!" Pikachu agreed.

Jesse laughed. "Why don't you come and get us, twerp?"

And with that the three receded back inside the mechanical dragon which roared and sent a stream of fire at them.

The three of them easily dodged.

"Pikachu, use thunderbolt!" Ash shouted.

"PIKACHUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU!" Pikachu shouted as he sent a stream of lightning at the dragon.

It hit the dragon head on and caused it to sputter and quake. But eventually it was able to maintain control.

"HA!" Juniper shouted jumping up and sending a punch with purple energy trailing behind it.

The dragon met the attack but was easily able to shrug it off. The dragon then opened its mouth and sent out a single laser that went straight for Juniper.

"Look out!" Ash shouted as he pushed the girl out of the way.

The two landed on the ground with Ash on top of Juniper. The both of them blushed before Ash gave Pikachu another command.

"Uh... Pikachu use quick attack..." Ash said.

Pikachu followed the command and ran at the robot with the white trail coming from behind it. Pikachu hit the robot knocked it down to the ground but the robot was able to fly back up.

"Um... Ash could you get off me now?" Juniper asked the trainer.

Ash chuckled. "Heh-heh sorry about that..."

Ash got off of her.

"Thanks." Juniper said, smiling at the boy. "Now excuse me for a moment."

And with that she leapt into the air and sent a kick with magic trailing behind it at the robot.

The robot was clearly banged up but it was still able to fly.

"One more hit should do it." Ash said to himself. He then looked to Pikachu. "Pikachu use thunderbolt, one more time!"

"PIKACHUUUUU!" Pikachu shouted as he sent a bolt of lightning at the dragon.

The attack hit and the dragon sputtered before finally falling to the ground to get up no more.

"Nice job, Pikachu!" Juniper smirked.

Pikachu got up on Ash's shoulder and smiled. "Pi-Pikachu!"

Ash gave the electric mouse a high five. "Good job, buddy!"

Team Rocket crawled out of the mechanical dragon's cockpit.

"How dare you do this to our Mechanical Dragon!" Jesse shouted at them.

"The boss is gonna kill us when he finds out this happened!" Meowth shrieked.

"Who is your boss?" Juniper asked.

"Don't worry about it, kiddies." James waved them off. "We'd never tell you!"

"Meowth go over there and take care of them!" Jessie commanded.

Meowth's eyes widened in shock. "You've got anotha' thing comin' if you think I'm gonna get ma' paws on them!"

"Fine, I'll do it!" Jesse grumbled. She then pulled out a Pokeball that she was preparing to throw at them.

Juniper looked at Ash, "Should I take care of it, or should you?"

"I'll allow you the honors," Ash gestured to them.

Jesse readied her Pokeball. "Go Syvy-"

"HA!" Juniper shouted letting out an orb of energy that hit the three of them.

The energy sent them up soaring up through the cylinder.

As they were flying Jesse sighed. "Foiled again by the twerp and one of his no good friends."

"At least this one had magical powers." Jesse admitted. "Maybe now we'll at least have some excuse."

"Yeah but now we're gonna have to go back to ol' squid head with da' bad news." Meowth pointed out.

"TEAM ROCKET'S BLASTING OFF AGAIN!" They screamed before disappearing into the nothingness above.

"They always do that?" Juniper asked.

Ash nodded. "Yeah, you get used to it."

"Pika pi." Pikachu added with his own nod.

"Oh well," Juniper shrugged and that's when she saw the open doorway with a bright light just behind it. "Hey look guys! That just may be our way out!"

"Well what are we waiting for?" Ash asked her. "Let's go!"

And with that he ran out laughing.

"Hey, wait up!" Juniper shouted running after him.

And soon they were outside.

Ash inhaled and sighed. "Ah... Smell that fresh air!"

"Good to be free again, right?" Juniper asked.

"You bet!" Ash smiled.

"Pi Pika!" Pikachu exclaimed.

Juniper nodded. "So what are you gonna do now?"

Ash frowned. "You know, I don't know. Maybe Pikachu and I will go back on our journey if we can figure out how to get off the island."

Juniper looked around and that's when she saw two robots pushing a bomb into a door. She smirked. "How about getting even?"

"Pi?" Pikachu asked.

"There are some of those robots putting some bombs in there, why not go in there, rough up the place and get even with the guys who captured you." Juniper suggested.

Ash smirked too. "I like the sound of that!"

"Pika!" Pikachu exclaimed.

"Ready?" Ash asked her.

"Let's go!" Juniper smiled.

And with that the two ran into a new section of the bomb factory.

Cue the adventure map music again and...

Numbuh 5 joined your team...

... Ash joined your team!

And that's it. I finally got this chapter done and I hope you guys'll accept that it's the longest one yet. Anyways yeah, that's all for this one. Next chapter we have a total of four (technically five) characters are going to be revealed. Here are my hints for them: This sweet little blondie will be sure to take the place of

the noble Captain Olimar! When there's trouble you know to call Captain Falcon! Just think of who the Ice Climbers could be. Lucario is a lot less complicated than you'd think. So yeah, I'll leave you with that. See ya guys!

And if you want to follow this story and others like me at Ways-Fanfiction Author on Facebook.

ChrisMclean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie= Porky Statue

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

The Eds=Pokémon Trainer (Eddy=Squirtle, Double D= Ivysaur and Ed=Charizard)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Pikachu= Ash's Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

General Scar and his battlebot= Galleom

Numbuh 5= Falco

Team Rocket and their dragon= Ridley

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire, Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack, Rath, Wildvine, Jetray, AmpFibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Fourarms and Eatle.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultime Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack, The Life and Times of Juniper Lee, Evil Con Crane and The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy.

A Hero's Return

Alright let's get up and work on the next chapter of the CNSE. We're gonna be taking things back to a certain spidermonkey. It's about time we return to him after all this time. Not to mention a short return to some other heroes. Regarding when chapters come out, they'll come when they come. I know that I'm not perfect with updates and I'll admit I'm sorry for freaking out at that guest two chapters ago, but I have a life and write other things, not just this story. I love this project too but you'll just have to wait patiently, I'm in my senior year, (well kind of, it's complicated) I'm pretty busy even without fanfiction. But enough about me, let's get this show on the road.

No more assists, I changed my mind and the alternative that came about over that I think you'll enjoy. But why talk about it now?

Disclaimer: I don't own Cartoon Network or Super Smash Bros. If I did then I would be loaded and wouldn't need to go to school. No, I did not say that, stay in school kids.

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 9:

A Hero's Return

Cartoon Network News Room:

Spaceghost sat at the desk as he usually did, the familiar Smash Brothers logo on the screen. He gave a small smirk to the camera before he began the usual introduction. "Previously on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary." He announced. "The Ancient Minister was revealed to have a heart when he was seen to actually care for the robots that were destroyed by the blasts caused by the

Subspace bombs. Who knew? But the Ancient Minister's short moment of remorse was cut short when Ben, Chowder, Samurai Jack, Aelita and Jake the Dog appeared to stop him. The Ancient Minister fled the scene and the five warriors chased after the Ancient Minister as he carried another Subspace bomb to be set off in the wastelands. The five warriors chased after him and Ben turned into the alien beetle who happens to be named Eatle. Wow Ben, the originality is slipping there... Anyways, a monster seemed to take down Ben but that was quickly defeated when Swampfire made a reappearance and turned up the heat and cooked up a monster for our favorite samurai to cut up and serve for dinner. Anybody up for some chop socky monstrosity? After that Jack and Ben lead the fleet of fighters to get the Ancient Minister. However the Ancient Minister let out his Subspace bomb that the five warriors were just narrowly able to avoid getting sucked into. Afterwards we returned to Adam Lion and Nigel Uno who were talking by the lake and were surprised when Mojo Jojo appeared and trophified Adam and used those creepy dark things to create a clone of the middle schooler. Numbuh 1 was surprised and just as Mojo was about to trophify him Numbuh 5 came out of nowhere and fought off the simian scientist. She even managed to destroy his trophification gun. Now that's what I call making an entrance! Mojo got mad and ran away to go and cry somewhere. Numbuh 1 then freed Adam and they along with Numbuh 5 fought the clone of Adam which decided to treble in size. Talk about overkill, people! But they were able to handle him and the energy that made up the clone was able to escape. But that didn't matter because they were safe. As Numbuh 5 was making her departure Adam and Numbuh 1 were able to convince her to help them find Jake. After fighting off some monsters the three actually found Jake chained up on a carrier that escaped them. But Numbuh 5 was able to provide a vehicle that could get them to the carrier. After that we returned to Juniper and Pikachu who finally got to the room where Ash was being held only to fight two dark versions of him. They fought off dark versions of the two Pokémon Squirtle and Charizard but they were easily able to take care of them. They freed Ash and he and Pikachu were officially reunited and showed off that together they really are the very best. Just when they were about to

escape the facility they were confronted by Team Rocket who were piloting a mechanical dragon. After team rocket blasted off, *again...* they were finally free of the research facility where Juniper, Ash and Pikachu decided that they would go back inside in order to destroy the place. That'll definitely be something to see. But enough of that, you guys wanna see what happens next. Well you can find out right now on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary."

The Floating Island of the Ancients:

The Floating Island of the Ancient's: Such a peaceful, mysterious and historical place. While most of the floating island was woodland or being used for the Subspace Bomb Factory/Research facility there were other parts of the island that seemed to be places of worship as there were bricks lied down in long paths that lead to large circular alters surrounded by statues. No one knows who built them, no one knows why, no one even knows when? That is what makes the island so full of mystery -because the fact that it floats isn't enough for archeologists and other historical scientists- and rich in historical value. People are always trying to dig up new answers to these questions here on the floating island, at least not of recent. With all the trouble going on all over the world and the factory on the island, it was decided that anyone who wasn't there to work for Vilgax, Chase and the other people working on the Subspace Emissary that they would have to be removed.

But that's a story for another day, as for the story at hand. On one of those alters near the coast of the island was a single robot. It had its arms out to its side and due to the fact that the lights that made up the robot's eyes were not on which indicated that the robot had been turned off. This was confirmed when one saw the birds and squirrels that were seen on the robot. Some of the animals slept, a pair of squirrels shared a nut, they were mostly going about their business as if the robot were meant to be in the area.

Finally the robot powered on and took notice of the animals sitting on its head, arms and the base that its wheel was on. The robot then span on its wheel so that most of the animals were flung off of it.

Most of the squirrels and birds either scurried or flew off to the surrounding forests.

One squirrel however scurried off towards a person who was standing on the path. She was a small girl, probably not any older than seven years old. She wore a light blue dress with a black stripe running across her midriff, white stockings and black dress shoes. She had sky blue eyes that were the same color as her dress and pristine blond hair that was tied into two pig tails. She was one of the defenders of Townsville, she was the sweetest of the three super powered sisters, she's was at her strongest when she was angry she was...

BUBBLES

The squirrel chattered and scampered over to her as she looked up at the robot.

"Hey that wasn't very nice..." The girl chastised the robot.

The squirrel pulled at her stocking and chattered towards her once more.

"What, who's coming?" Bubbles asked, perfectly understanding the squirrel.

The squirrel then pointed down the path leading to the alter they stood on.

Bubbles turned and saw what the squirrel was pointing at.

Speeding down the path was a red motorcycle with a yellow 'R' on the rim of the wheels. The motorcycle sped past them and the motorcyclist jumped off of the motor cycle towards the robot where he pulled out a small metal stick that quickly extended to a metal staff. He let out a yell as he fell towards the robot. The staff connected with the robot and it began to fall back.

This young man had messy black hair. He wore a red vest with green vest with a yellow shirt underneath that had short green sleeves under it, along with that he wore green tights and gloves as well as black steel toed shoes. The oddest thing about the teen was the black mask that he wore on his face. He was the leader of the Teen Titans, despite not having any powers he was always willing to help, he was one of the main defenders of Jump City, he was...

ROBIN

The robot fell back from the mere force of the blow and exploded when it hit the ground. Robin landed in a crouch with his staff at his side.

The squirrel chattered and Bubbles nodded. Upon the squirrels instructions she went over to the boy wonder.

Robin stood up and growled. "I hate those robots."

"You're telling me." Bubbles nodded. "Those big meanies tried to hurt some poor innocent birds and squirrels."

"That's terrible." Robin sighed.

"What's going on, why are these robots attacking all over the world?" Bubbles asked him.

Robin shook his head. "I don't know, but one way or another I'm gonna get to the bottom of it."

The squirrel chattered some more at Bubbles.

"We should team up, try and figure out what's going on together." She suggested.

Robin shook his head. "That's a bad idea, it's too dangerous for someone as young as you."

"I can handle it." Bubbles insisted.

Robin chuckled. "That's cute and all but trust me, I've got this."

Bubbles pouted. "Come on, Mister I promise I won't bother you too much."

Robin sighed. "I'm gonna regret this..." He grumbled before addressing the girl. "Alright, fine. You can come but try to be careful."

"Awesome!" Bubbles squeed giving the teen a hug.

Robin kind of recoiled at the embrace. "Please don't do that," He tried to say as calmly as he can.

"Sorry." Bubbles smiled and got off of him.

The two began walking and eventually once the awkwardness of the hug eased away the two began talking.

"So what's your name, Mister?" Bubbles asked the hero.

"I'm Robin." Robin explained. "I'm leader of the Teen Titans over in jump city."

"Oh yeah!" Bubbles chirped in realization. "Weren't you like Batman's sidekick a long time ago?"

"Yeah." Robin shivered, remembering the caped crusader. "He and I didn't exactly see eye to eye and we decided to go our separate ways."

Bubbles not seeing the darker meaning behind what Robin had said. "Well that's too bad, but the Teen Titans are really cool. I heard you guys defeated that Slade guy and a bunch of other villains."

"Yep." Robin smiled. "You seem to know a lot about us. How come?"

Bubbles chuckled. "I don't know so much about you guys but my sisters do, they love you guys."

"Makes sense." Robin nodded. "So what's your name?"

"I'm Bubbles!" The blondie chirped. "I'm one of the Powerpuff girls over in Townsville."

Robin nodded. "I thought I recognized you. You guys do great over there, guys like Mojo, Him and Ace don't fool around. Good job."

"Thanks." Bubbles smiled.

"No problem." Robin smiled.

And suddenly a Gamyga popped out of the ground in front of them.

Robin pulled out a birdarang and threw it at the Gamyga's head. It blinked and shot an arrow of light at the boy wonder that he was easily able to do a backhand spring to dodge it.

Bubbles shot lasers from her eyes that hit the second highest base of the Gamyga that instantly vaporized it.

Robin then proceeded to take out his staff and began delivering blows to the lowest Gamyga base. Robin was successful in getting rid of the base but not without getting shot at by the Gamyga. The arrow of light hit the boy wonder and knocked him back.

"Robin!" Bubbles shouted.

She looked at the boy wonder only to be shot by the Gamyga as well.

The girl fell back and glared at the monster. She deeply inhaled and let out a sonic scream that caused the monster to vibrate and eventually shatter and dissolve into dark energy.

"Nice." Robin gave the girl a thumbs up.

"Thanks." The girl giggled.

Robin nodded. "Alright, we've got to keep moving."

"Right!" Bubbles agreed.

They kept running only to be stopped by a new monster. This monster was a turtle like monster that was stood on four light green legs and had a dark brown shell that lead into two sharp, hooked horns. It was known as a Shellpod.

Robin threw a couple of birdarangs at the monster, they exploded and soon the shell fell off of the monster revealing the monsters light green body. It let out a yelp before Bubbles flew by and took it out causing it to dissolve into dark energy.

"Good job." Robin gave the girl a small smile.

Bubbles beamed. "Thank you."

"Come on, we should go." Robin continued.

Bubbles nodded. "Righ- LOOK OUT!"

Bubbles shot by, blue streak following her and all as she tackled Robin to the ground

"What was that for?" Bubbles asked.

Bubbles got up and pointed at something. "That."

Robin and Bubbles looked to see a Roder that had tried to run them over.

"Thanks," Robin begrudgingly thanked the girl. "I'll take care of this one."

Robin pulled out his staff and ran the Roder who was revving up it's wheels.

He let out a shout as he stopped and shoved his staff in between the joint where the wheel met metal. Robin pulled and the body of the Roder popped right off and the wheel rolled away and dissolving into dark energy.

Robin smirked before he was blown away by some wind that sent him tumbling to the ground.

"My turn!" Bubbles chirped.

And like that she flew towards the monster that had blown Robin away and flew towards it with the blue streak following her. She punched the monster but the Borboras was still standing.

It danced around before Bubbles shot laser beams from her eyes destroying it.

"Come on, Robin." Bubbles said.

Robin was at her side as they ran off through the Island of the Ancients. They didn't encounter many monsters until yet another Gamyga sprouted from the ground.

"Again?" Bubbles asked.

"Let's **GO!**" Robin shouted making sure to put extra emphasis on the word 'go.'

And like that he sprang forward and kicked the second lowest Gamyga base out of position cutting the monster down to size a little bit.

Bubbles followed suit by flying by and punching the Gamyga's head in the face. The Gamyga however still stood and sent an arrow of light at the girl knocking her down to the ground.

"Ow..." The girl yelped.

"You okay Bubbles?" Robin asked as he threw a birdarang at the uppermost Gamyga Base.

"Fine." Bubbles answered as it exploded. "Just give me a few seconds."

Robin got out his staff and slammed it on the lowest Gamyga Base which destroyed it and left just the Gamyga itself and the second highest base.

Bubbles then shot two lasers from her eyes that destroyed the Gamyga.

"Nice." The boy wonder gave the girl a small smile.

"Thank you." The girl grinned and like that both Robin and Bubbles were off again.

Eventually they made it to the edge of the island which was made up of a rocky grey cliff face that overlooked the calm waters far below them.

"Faster, Numbuh 5!" A voice shouted off in the distance.

The two looked off in the distance to see that there was a Scamper in hot pursuit of a carrier that was slowly approaching the island. Onboard the carrier was the chained Jake Spidermonkey and several Primids who kept watch over the monkey.

"The Kids Next Door?" Robin wondered aloud.

The Scamper flew over the ship to let out Adam Lion who fell towards the Carrier. Out of nowhere a bubble surrounded him and landed on a Primid and crushed it only to bounce up in the air and crush another Primid and repeat the process two more times. Once the bubble landed and crushed the last Primid the bubble popped and Adam landed on the carrier for the final time.

Robin looked down and smirked. "I like that kid's style."

"Let's go!" Bubbles added.

Robin nodded and as Bubble's flew up in the air he grabbed her hands in order to fly down to the carrier.

Adam went to Jake and tapped his trophy stand. In a flash of light the spidermonkey was reanimated.

"WOAH!" Jake gasped. "That was totally weird, never get trophified like that ever again."

"Jake!" Adam beamed.

Jake looked around and that's when he saw Adam. "Adam?"

Adam then tackled his friend in a hug.

"Woah, Adam I couldn't have been gone all that long." The monkey laughed.

Adam chuckled "Are you kidding me, do you know how long I've been looking for you?"

"Judging by the fact we're flying over water, I can tell we're not in Kansas anymore." Jake joked.

Adam chuckled and finally let go of his simian friend. "You may wanna do something about those chains." Adam pointed out.

Jake looked at the shackles and just shrugged and slipped them off his hands and feet. They were way too big as if they were meant for some giant ape.

"Well that was stupid." Jake deadpanned.

Adam laughed.

Just above them Robin let go of Bubbles arms and fell down to the carrier.

"Sup." The leader smirked with a small salute.

"Hey." Jake greeted the boy wonder.

Bubbles landed on the ship with a thud. "Hi guys!" She chirped.

"Hello." Adam smiled.

"Anybody else notice the creepy energy stuff oozing onto the ship?" Jake asked.

Robin, Adam and Bubbles turned to the side "Uh-oh!"

"What? Why?" Jake asked, not knowing what would happen next.

And like that the energy began pooling together and out of the pools of energy appeared four Scope Primids.

Jake looked at the Primids and sighed. "Oh... so that's why..."

Robin pulled out his staff while Bubbles eyes glowed a bright red and Adam and Jake each got into their own fighting poses.

"Everyone..." Robin started. **"GO!"**

"What?" Adam asked.

Jake looked at him confused. "Huh."

Bubbles also was bothered by what Robin said. "We know how to fight ourselves, do you have to do that?"

Robin facepalmed. "Just start fighting..."

The others shrugged and ran off.

Adam turned to Robin. "If it makes you feel any better the guy I was just with for a while had an issue where he shouted battle stations before a battle."

"It's not a problem..." Robin glowered, his eye slightly twitching under his mask.

Adam chuckled, "Okay..."

Bubbles started things off by shooting lasers at a Scope Primid. Upon contact the Primid immediately dissolved into the dark energy.

Another one of the Scope Primids was shooting at Jake but the monkey was just cart wheeling past the blasts, laughing as he did so. Once he reached the Primid he then jumped and sent a flying kick at the Primid.

It fell off the carrier and when it made impact with the water it dissolved into dark energy.

Adam pulled out the gun that Numbuh 1 had given him, with a few quick shots the scope Primid was down.

Robin pulled out his bo staff as he faced his Scope Primid. The Scope Primid fired several shots at the boy wonder which he was easily able to block by spinning his bo staff. The leader smirked before swinging the bo staff at the Primid and sending it to the ground where he kicked it and it dissolved into energy.

More of the energy began pooling and soon out of the energy came two Speeks.

"Come on," Bubbles gestured to Adam. "We'll take this one together."

Adam smiled and nodded. Bubbles flew up in the air and Adam grabbed her hands so that they were flying together.

The Speek made several attempts to shoot balls of electricity at the two. Bubbles was easily able to dodge until she flew over the Speek and dropped Adam.

The boy screamed and inflated the bubble so that he would be safe from the cloud monster's energy. He hit the cloud monster and destroyed it.

"You and me uh..." Robin pointed at Jake.

"Jake Spider Monkey." Jake told the boy wonder as he easily dodged several orbs of lightning from the monster.

Robin threw his staff in the air. "Catch, Jake!"

Jake ran and did a hand spring so that he would jump towards the staff. The monkey reached it and using his feet he chucked it harder at the Speek. The staff hit the Speek and because it was made of metal it caused the Speek to short out and dissolve into dark energy.

The energy however wasn't done producing monsters as more monsters began rising out of the energy. They were white bird creatures with sharp yellow beaks, black eyes with red pupils and rainbow colored feathers along the wings and on its tail. This monster was an Auroras.

Eight of them sprouted from the ground and flew around the heroes.

"Think they're related to Lupé?" Jake joked with Adam.

One of the birds dived down to the ground and landed in between Adam and Jake, just barely missed the two Charles Darwin students.

Adam jumped back with a yelp. "I don't think now is the best time to be joking, Jake."

Jake chuckled. "They must be! I mean they definitely have the same temper."

Jake then saw that the bird's sharp beak was stuck in the ship's metal. The bird was desperately trying to pull it out.

"Hm..." Jake looked at the bird. "I wonder..."

He then began to walk over to the bird while Adam watched.

"Jake, what are you doing?!" The boy asked.

Jake pulled the bird right out of the hull and then threw it at another one of the birds. They collided and immediately dissolved into dark energy.

"Awesome!" Jake shouted.

Robin threw a birdarang at one of the birds that instantly dissolved it into dark energy.

Bubbles shot lasers at one of the Auroras that it was able to dodge and in response tried to dive down at her only for the girl to zoom out of the way. Following Jake's example she plucked the bird out of the ground and threw it at another Auroras. The two dissolved into energy immediately.

A bird dived towards Robin but unlike the other's he was able to grab it right out of the air as it fell. He threw one at another and they exploded into Dark energy.

Adam used the bubble and began jumping so that it would bounce and hit the bird. This was able to kill the bird and dissolved it into dark energy.

"Please tell me that's it." Jake sighed.

More monsters began to rise from the dark energy before the pool finally enveloped into itself and disappeared.

"Don't worry Jake. These are the last ones." Robin confirmed.

Adam gulped. "Yeah but these guys look like they're really tough."

"We can take 'em!" Bubbles insisted.

The four Shaydas that were standing before them slashed their blades in the air, daring them to come forward.

"Everyone..." Robin started. **"GO!"**

No one complained this time and they all ran towards their monsters.

Robin went first as he pulled out his staff and began trading blows with the Shaydas. The monster was able to keep up with each of Robin's maneuvers and responded by blocking each and everyone as they were delivered.

Adam immediately activated the bubble using it as a shield only for the Shaydas to pop it. Just as the barrier opened the middle schooler pulled out the gumball gun and fired it at the monster until it dissolved into dark energy. The boy let out a sigh of relief once it was gone.

Bubbles flew at her monster. But was immediately flung back by a vertical slash by the Shaydas.

The girl got up and attempted to fire lasers from her eyes at the Shaydas. The monster was able to block one of the lasers, but not the other. It struck the Shaydas and using that Bubbles launched herself at the monster, fast enough that she was able to kill it.

Jake was jumping in between slashes of the Shaydas, dodging each and every blow using his quick reflexes.

"Miss me!" He smirked as he narrowly ducked under the two vertical slashes.

"Try again!" Jake continued as he jumped over a low swipe of the blade. He used the Shaydas's head as a spring board to leap away from and smacked it several times with his tail.

The Shaydas quickly turned just after Jake landed.

"Nope!" He shouted as he cart wheeled past a downward slash that lodged into the hull of the ship.

Now that the Shaydas's blade was stuck in the carrier Jake saw this as his chance to send a great big punch at the Shaydas that dissolved it into dark energy.

Robin; still trading blows with his Shaydas decided to send a kick at the monster. Unable to block the attack the Shaydas retreated into its smoke form and attempted to escape the boy wonder.

However Robin pulled out a birdarang that he threw at the shaydas that struck the bright glowing orb that made up the Shaydas's head. It exploded into a column of smoke.

Everything was done and with that everyone was able to rest.

Jake then turned to Adam. "Who's your monkey Adam?"

"You're my monkey, Jake." Adam responded.

"I said who's your monkey, Adam?" Jake persisted a little more lively than before.

Adam laughed, the same amount of liveliness coming from him.
"You're my monkey Jake."

" I SAID WHO'S YA MONKEY ADAM! " Jake screamed at the boy.

Adam laughed. **" YOU'RE. MY. MONKEY! "** The two broke out into an epic high five/secret hand shake, ending with them standing back to back with each other and Jake swinging his tail around.

The two laughed and Bubbles joined in on the boys' laughter.

"That was awesome, you two!" Bubbles chirped.

Robin couldn't help but slightly lift his lips into a small smile. "Sounds like you two were away from each other for a long time."

"I've spent the past couple of days looking for him." Adam explained.
"It was terrible."

"But now you found me!" Jake beamed.

Adam smiled. "Well I had a little help..."

And like that the SCAMPER that had dropped Adam off zoomed past them.

Numbuh 5 gave Adam a small thumbs up. "Nice work, kid."

Adam waved at the ship. "Thank you Numbuh 5!" He shouted.

The SCAMPER zoomed off into the distance.

Suddenly the lighting changed on the carrier they were standing on.

The four of them turned around and saw that the carrier was flying into a hanger hidden inside the floating island.

"Alright guys, better be ready." Robin said. "Because whatever's in here is gonna come at us full force."

"Bring it on!" Bubbles exclaimed.

Adam gulped. "Are you sure we can't leave now?"

"Come on, Adam! It'll be fun..." Jake whined.

"If you say so..." The boy sighed.

The four continued to watch in anticipation as they began to fly into the bomb factory.

Outside the Ancient Ruins:

A large KND ship loomed over the sky facing the Sweet Revenge. The KND ship was composed of one massive metallic sphere that

made up the center of the ship as two smaller hemispheres that jutted from the sides of the bigger spheres. Attached to the two spheres were six spider like legs that kept themselves crouched in anticipation even in mid air. Along with that there was a slightly rounded rectangular prism on the front of the sphere that was where a pilot would be seated. Along with that there were two turrets mounted to the sides of the pilot's station and of course the letters 'KND' plastered onto the side with white paint.

The ship was locked in an air battle with the Sweet Revenge. The turrets sent out a stream of vegetable cans at the candy pirate ship. Holes riddled the sweet revenge as it fired gumball canons back at the KND ship.

Omi, Raimundo, Finn, Flapjack and the Ed's looked up in awe at the great air battle.

"What's going on up there, Eddy?" Flapjack cowered behind the chief scammer.

Eddy shook his head with eyes widened. "I dunno, Flap."

"The Space Bandits have arrived and are here to suck the bones out of our marrows!" Ed screamed.

"Come now, Ed." Double D rolled his eyes. "It seems that the Kids Next Door have decided to get involved against these fiends."

"It's about time," Raimundo said. "I mean Me, Omi and Finn have been chasing around Sticky Beard and that Magician guy for days."

Omi shook his head. "Yes, Stickybeard has been a most difficult one to apprehend. It is about time that the ones who are responsible for him are finally pursuing him."

"I don't know man," Finn shrugged. "If you ask me, I think we should still go after him."

Eddy laughed. "You're kidding right, bunny boy?"

Finn touched the little ears at the end of his hat before shrugging.

"You should just let those Kids Next Door losers handle it," The scammer continued. "It's their problem, not ours."

"Thanks, but no thanks Eddy." Finn brushed the chief scammer off. "But this is my fight!"

And with that Finn began to leap up the mountain, leaving his friends behind.

"Finn!" Flapjack cried after the boy.

Double D cried after the boy with his own cry. "It's far too danger!"

"Return at once, my friend!" Omi tried.

"Let him go," Eddy rolled his eyes.

"What?" Flapjack, Double D and Omi gasped.

"If he wants to go, then let him go." Eddy rolled his eyes. "It's not our problem."

"But Eddy..." Flapjack pouted.

"Eddy's right guys." Raimundo nodded. "Besides he's too far up for him to hear you anyways."

Several meters above the ground a boy wearing a burgundy short sleeved shirt with a white wool sweater under it was climbing up a mountain with a blue blob. The chestnut haired boy had chocolate colored eyes and wore green pants and sneakers. On his back was a green backpack. The azure blob next to him was shaped like a deodorant stick and had black eyes.

The boy glared at the blob who was above him.

"Tell me," He asked. "Why did you want us to climb up a mountain?"

"Because it would be AWESOME!" The blob insisted.

The boy rolled his eyes. "But now Frankie and Herriman are gonna kill us when they find out about it."

"Yeah but it won't matter because we had an adventure!" The blob insisted as he sat on the next rock and reached down for the boy's hand.

The boy grabbed the blob's hand and he was able to make his way onto the rock the blob was sitting on.

"Fine..." The boy nodded and gave the blob a high five.

The two were best friends; not only that but they had been through everything together; even the eventual truth of growing up couldn't separate them; they were...

MAC AND BLOO

Finn bounded past them as he was making his way up to the two giant ships.

"Come on Mac, we gotta go after that guy!" Bloo insisted.

"What?" Mac looked at his friend, confused. "Why?"

"Because he challenged us to a race up the mountain!" Bloo insisted, "I mean did you see the way he mocked us as he was climbing up there."

Mac shook his head. "I don't think he mock-"

"He did, Mac!" Bloo whined.

"Fine..." Mac rolled his eyes, being used to Bloo's shenanigans.
"Let's go."

And like that the two scrambled up the mountain after Finn.

Eventually the two overtook him and they finally made their way to the top of the mountain.

The two eagerly jumped up and down in victory.

"That was totally awesome!" Bloo exclaimed.

Finn jumped up to the cliff too.

"What the heck was that?" The boy asked.

Bloo rolled his eyes. "Uh hello... it was a race and we totally kicked your butt!"

"Who said it was a race?" Finn asked.

"Bloo did," Mac sighed. "Trust me you get used to it."

Finn sighed and then turned to see someone else. "Who's that Pokémon?"

Mac and Bloo look to see an anthropomorphic jackal standing on one foot on the tip of one of the surrounding mountains. It's arms, legs and head were made up of navy blue fur along with its black skin where fur did not cover. Along with that the Pokémon had slightly dirtied white fur that made up its chest. Finally the Pokémon a bone white spike protruding from the center of his chest and two smaller spikes coming out of the back of its paws. He had his eyes closed and his arms crossed. He was a skilled Pokémon, he was a hero and he had even managed to save another's life at the cost of his own, it was...

LUCARIO

Flashback

Lucario and Aaron walked around as they usually did, spending their days together as simple specters. Manifestations of their aura that were completely unnoticed to anyone in this world.

Sir Aaron and Lucario roamed the world spending all the time they could together.

"Lucario," Aaron smiled and turned to his Pokémon. "The Ancient Ruins, do you remember them?"

"Yes, Aaron." Lucario nodded. "I do."

"We both nearly died down there." Aaron smirked. "But with our combined strength we were able to overcome."

Lucario nodded.

"Come," The aura master waved his Pokemon forward. "I've wanted to get a view from the mountain for some time."

"Of course, Aaron." Lucario bowed his head.

Aaron laughed and ran over to the mountains, easily making his way up the incline with his newfound ghost powers.

Lucario followed after and they quickly made their way to the top of the mountain.

And once they reached the top that's when all hell broke loose.

A black hole immediately opened up near the ruins. Usually when they would be unaffected by such things, but not this time.

Aaron began to be lifted into the air. "Lucario!" He cried out for his Pokemon.

Lucario's eyes widened when he saw his master rise into the air. "Aaron!"

Lucario ran towards the aura master, too scared and confused to even notice that he wasn't affected by the subspace portal, all he cared about at this point was Aaron's safety.

He stopped and held onto a rock, still not noticing that he was unaffected. He reached out his hand and shouted for Sir Aaron.
"Aaron grab my hand!"

Aaron who was now completely off his feet and was heading towards the portal was now desperately trying to reach for his companion's hand. Just grazing his hand, Lucario didn't get a grip on his master and Aaron was sent towards the blackhole.

"Lucario!" Aaron cried out.

"AARON!"

Lucario panted as he watched his master fly towards the black hole.

Lucario then solidified into a full physical form. He was so confused by this and decided to meditate on top of the peak of the mountain to try and figure things out.

End Flashback

Lucario had felt a familiar presence when Mac, Bloo and Finn made their way up the mountain.

"Aaron..." He opened his eyes and looked down at the three.

None of them were Aaron. He called the aura within him in order to view the aura from within them. His otherwise red eyes faded into a gold color as he looked at them with now golden eyes.

Looking at Bloo he found that he gave out a unique aura, being an imaginary friend and all but other than that there was nothing truly unique other than the imaginary energy. He then looked at Mac, the boy's aura wasn't very strong, he was young and with time it would get stronger.

Then there was Finn. The aura with him was a glowing bright blue, it was incredible. There were only two people that Lucario had ever meet with such a strong aura and they were Sir Aaron and Ash Ketchum. Surely his eyes were deceiving him and perhaps it was one of them. Lucario recalled the aura and his eyes turned back to their crimson color. He looked down to see the hat clad boy and knew for a fact it wasn't either of the two.

This boy wasn't Aaron, who was he? Lucario wondered. He needed answers and he needed them now.

He leapt off off of the mountaintop and landed in front of Finn. The boy gasped a bit at the aura Pokémon's sudden presence.

"Woah!" Finn jumped back in surprise.

Lucario threateningly held out a paw at Finn, covered with aura. "Who are you?" The aura Pokémon asked.

"Wha-What?" Finn asked, completely caught off guard by the question.

Lucario intensified his glare at the boy. "WHO ARE YOU!" Lucario screamed at him.

Finn stammered. "Uh, Finn dude. No need to worry, I'm a hero."

"You call yourself a hero." Lucario glowered at the adventurer. "Only few can live up to such a title. You have no right to call yourself such a thing."

"Hey man, no need to-"

"Fight me and prove your worth, *hero* ." Lucario glared.

Finn's eyes widened but he drew his sword. He knew that the guy wasn't going to call off the fight.

Mac and Bloo watched in anticipation.

"This is gonna be awesome..." Bloo beamed.

Mac shushed the blob. "Quiet Bloo, I wanna get every minute of this."

And like that Lucario started things off by firing an aura sphere.

Finn slashed at the ball of energy as it dissolved into blue mist. "It's gonna take more than that to beat me, dude."

Lucario growled and rushed towards the boy.

Finn jumped out of the way and landed in a summersault. He then shot up after rolling away from the aura master and sent a jab at Lucario. Lucario however was ready. He dodged the attack and instantly appeared behind the boy and sent a kick that sent him stumbling forward and leaving the back of his shirt being slightly burned with the quick burst of aura that escaped from the aura Pokémon's foot.

Finn finally was stable and was just in time to block a kick from Lucario with his sword.

Finn then sent a jab at Lucario with his sword. Lucario however, wasn't giving Finn the satisfaction of landing the blow. He caught the sword in his paws. The blade made small scratches on his paws as he grappled with him in an attempt to send the rusted blade back at him.

"HA!" Finn shouted as he sent a kick at the Pokémon. He fell backwards and landed on his butt.

Finn laughed, "Nice try dude." Finn then lunged towards Lucario with his sword drawn.

Lucario however jumped up on his feet and sent an aura sphere at the adventurer that struck the adventurer in the stomach.

He fell back and Lucario met him near the ground where he sent a kick at the hat clad hero.

Finn fell with a thud.

Lucario smirked as he strutted towards the downed boy.

"Is that all you got?" Finn asked as his entire body shook but he was able to rise to one knee.

Lucario lifted both of his hands in the air and began to form a large aura sphere in them.

The time needed to be taken to make the sphere was just what Finn needed. Despite the pain, Finn immediately jumped up and with all his might, elbowed Lucario in the stomach hard enough that it sent the aura whisperer down.

Finn then pulled out his sword and held it out threateningly at the Pokemon.

Lucario sighed. "Well done, you've actually managed to defeat me."

Finn panted but couldn't help but grin. "I'm not exactly someone you wanna mess with."

"Well then, go ahead and do it." Lucario nodded, accepting his fate.

Finn reared back his arm, ready to impale Lucario with his sword. Then he looked down at Lucario who looked so calm with his eyes closed and a small smile of acceptance gracing his face. The guy hadn't really done anything wrong, I mean Finn fought guys that ended up being good on a daily basis, how different was Lucario. Even so, Pokemon were like animals. If he were to end Lucario's life it would be the same as killing any other innocent creature like Tree Trunks.

Lucario opened his eyes and looked up at Finn expectantly. Finn's arm was now shaking as he tentatively held the sword.

Finn shook his head and sighed. "I can't do it. I just can't do this to you, man."

Finn helped Lucario up to his feet and Lucario looked at him.

Lucario smirked and said. "Then you're a fool..."

"Huh?" Finn gasped.

It was too late, Finn was immediately alight with the blue energy that Lucario had sent towards him and Lucario sent a kick that shot the boy straight up into the air. He then sent an aura sphere at Finn that left him trophyfied.

Both Mac and Bloo gasped when they saw this and Finn's trophy landed in front of them.

Lucario ran over to the trophy of Finn, put his paw to his chin in thought for a second before tapping the trophy stand.

Finn stood up and glared at Lucario. "So what, are you going to finish me off now?" Finn asked.

Mac and Bloo only watched as they covered their agape mouth's with their hands, unsure of what would happen.

Lucario shook his head. "No, you've proven to me that, you're a noble warrior and I am sorry to have engaged in combat with you."

Finn looked unsure at him, before Lucario offered him his paw.

Finn smiled. "Yeah man, we're cool!" And shook Lucario's hand

Mac and Bloo smiled.

"That was totally, awesome!" Mac and Bloo exclaimed.

Finn chuckled, "Yeah I guess, it- huh!?" Everyone looked up when the mountain slightly quake.

"What was that?!" Lucario asked.

He got his answer when they all saw the Sweet Revenge come out of the darkening red sky. Tied to the bottom of the ship was the KND ship that the Sweet Revenge had been fighting against earlier.

Mac and Bloo gasped as the ship banged onto the side of the mountain. The force of the impact was enough to send Mac and Bloo tumbling down the mountain, screaming.

As for Lucario and Finn, the two bounded up the KND ship and made their way aboard the vessel, Lucario following Finn's lead.

"What the heck?!" Eddy asked as he and Omi looked up to see Mac and Bloo falling down the mountain with pieces of rock, ice and dark particles falling after them.

Raimundo and Flapjack were both looking up at the sight of Mac and his imaginary friend.

"Better move, Flap!" Raimundo called after him, as he quickly jumped out of the way.

Flapjack ran the other way just in time for Mac and Bloo to land safely on the ground.

They turned just in time to see particles of dark energy oozing up the rock they were standing on. Both gasped as they saw Primid's rise out of the pool of energy.

"This isn't fun anymore." Mac gaped as he looked wide eyed at the Primid's.

Bloo beamed. "I don't know Mac, it's still kinda cool!"

Raimundo, Flapjack, Omi, Ed, Edd and Eddy quickly rushed to their aid.

A Primid lunged at Mac and Bloo only for him to get blasted back by a strong blast of wind by Raimundo, who stood protectively in front of the two.

Flapjack -who was next to them- pulled out his candy cane sword and engaged in a sword match with another Primid. Omi then pulled out the orb of Tornami and shot a stream of water at a Primid as well.

Eddy and Double D backed up as they both held out their stink bomb and thingamajig threateningly.

"We are surrounded!" Ed shouted as he smashed a Primid.

Omi looked with nodded as he pulled out his shimo staff, now in the shape of a mace as he crushed a Primid. "Ed is right, there is no way we could possibly defeat all these monsters!"

"If only someone could save us!" Flapjack sighed.

All of a sudden five figures appeared on the edge of the canyon they were in. It was the five warriors!

Ben swooped his right arm to his side so that the glowing green Ultimatrix was seen.

Aelita swiped her hand over her star bracelet so that her wings formed, she then held out two energy fields threateningly.

Chowder jumped up and waved. "Hey guys!" He chirped.

Jack drew his sword and expertly twirled it before holding it to his side.

And Jake jumped up and clicked his heels together. "Oh yeah!" He cheered.

"Boys..." Ben smirked.

Aelita coughed. "Ahem."

"And Aelita..." Ben apologized before his defiant smirk returned to his face.

" IT'S HERO TIME!"

And like that the five instantly jumped off the cliff, diving into the throng of battle.

Ben, who had his hand over the Ultimatrix slammed down the risen faceplate and the four were engulfed in the familiar bright green light.

Landing on the ground were the five warriors and they all instantly ran into the battle.

The alien that Ben transformed into made a giant thud as he landed on the ground. The giant humanoid alien stood at twelve feet tall and had tanned, leathery, lizard like skin covered in calices from all the battles it had fought through. Its face was similar to that of a lizard's and its feet were the same as a triceratops. Along with that it had a long tail. This alien had taken down an entire Highbreed ship; when a fight needed someone big, he was definitely the one for the job; he was one of Ben's newer favorites and was thus deemed...

HUMONGOSAUR

"HUMONGOSAUR!" Ben roared as he landed on the ground just landed on the ground.

Jake sent an enlarged fist at a Primid and cheered. "It ain't a party till Humongosaur's here!" The dog whooped.

Twenty Primids stood on that field making their attacks on the five warriors. But they were ready.

Chowder started things off by throwing Kimchi at a Primid. The strength of the blow combined with the acidic stench of the fart cloud was enough that it dissolved the Primid into dark energy.

Jack easily sliced a Primid in half. The two pieces didn't even fall to the ground by the time the Primid dissolved into dark energy.

Aelita then went and threw an energy field at another Primid. The pink energy engulfed the monster and it stumbled back as it dissolved into the usual dark smoky substance.

Jake then turned his hand into a mace, he swung his mace hand around for a little bit before he used it to impale a Primid.

Humongosaur stomped on two Primid's with his massive foot. When he lifted it the bottom of his foot was covered in smoke.

"Eeeewww..." Humongosaur sighed as he shook the substance off of his foot.

Jack quickly ran over to two Primids. He sliced through the first one and then continued advancing towards another one. The next Primid however, saw Jack coming and sent a punch at the samurai. But the samurai slid under the blow and sprang up before shoving his blade into the Primid's chest.

Chowder smiled and pulled out several forks. He then threw each of the forks at three Primid's and they hit them enough for them to dissolve into dark energy.

Jake was standing in between two Primids. Both of the Primids swiped their legs at the dog who quickly jumped. Jake then spread both his legs out and kicked both the Primids down to the ground. He then landed and enlarged both his fists into hammers before slamming them down to the ground.

Humongosaur arched one of his fists across his body and sent it down at another Primid, the dinosaur alien smirked when that was done.

Two Primids advanced towards Aelita ready to take the girl down. The girl responded by flying up in the air. "Energy field!" She shouted

as she fired two balls of energy at the two Primid's coming towards her.

Humongosaur tried to scratch his back as a Primid climbed up his back. The Primid continued climbing until Aelita fired another energy field at the Primid, destroying it.

Humongosaur then went to swinging his sword at the last Primid.

"Is that it?" Chowder asked.

Raimundo and the others that were around finally came over. "Not quite, guys." The Xiaolin leader added.

And with that more Primids began to rise out of the ground. Now there were different varying types there were sixteen Fire Primids and seven Scope and Blade Primids each.

Everyone drew their weapons, if they had any. All the heroes glared down the monster's while the monsters drew their own weapons.

"Various monsters, prepare for a most humiliating defeat!" Omi shouted.

"Aw yeah," Jake added. "Let's do this, guys!"

And like that all of the fighters ran into the throng of monsters.

Omi started things off by taking out the tiny cylinder that was his wudai weapon.

"Shimo staff!" Omi shouted as he ran towards a Fire Primid. The cylindrical glass turned into a blade that Omi swiped down in hopes of taking out the monster.

The Fire Primid jumped over this blow and sent a flaming punch down at the Xiaolin Dragon of water.

Omi was ready as he quickly sprang up to his feet.

"Repulse the monkey!" He shouted as he grabbed the fire Primid's hands and flipped the monster over his shoulder.

"Shimo Staff!" Omi shouted once again. The blade then turned into a mace and it landed on the Primid dissolving the monster into smoke.

A Scope Primid fired several shots at Chowder. He ran as fast as his little legs could carry him as he avoided each of the shots that the Scope Primid fired.

The Scope Primid then charged one of its shots and the gun was trained right on the purple eater who was exhausted from so much running. The Primid, finally having charged his shot fired at Chowder.

Chowder screamed when he saw the shot and quickly held up a spoon in front of his face defensively. To the purple hybrid's surprise the spoon actually reflected the blast and sent the shot back at the Primid knocking it back and dissolving it into smoke.

Ed faced a Fire Primid and roared. The Fire Primid responded by running towards the boy. Ed however was ready and punched the monster in the stomach causing it to fall back. He then ran over to the downed Primid and stomped on it, dissolving it into dark energy.

Samurai Jack faced a Blade Primid. The two immediately began to exchange blows and neither side seemed to be looking to be breaking down. Jack then sent a slash at the Primid and the Primid sent his blade at the Jack this ended in the two grappling each other's blades. The two were stuck doing this for a few seconds before Jack gave up the stalemate and leapt away from the Primid. The Primid fell forward and Jack leapt back towards it and thrust his blade in the falling Primid's back killing it.

Flapjack had out his candy cane sword and faced a Sword Primid. Flapjack however was quick on his feet and didn't even give the Primid a chance to blink as he slashed through the monster causing both pieces of the monster's mutilated body to fall to the ground and dissolve into dark energy.

Jake the dog quickly dodged a burst of flame from a Fire Primid. The Primid frustrated fired another fire ball at the dog but the dog was able to jump up into the air to avoid the attack. While in the air Jake shaped his right hand into a hammer and stretched his arm out to crush the Primid.

Bloo grabbed Mac's hands and the boy began to spin. The boy then propelled his imaginary friend into a Scope Primid knocking it into the ground and killing it.

A Scope Primid fired several shots at Aelita. The pinkette however was ready as she had out an energy field in each hand that were feeding energy into each other. The blasts were absorbed the transferring energy but were still enough to make the girl skid backwards. Unsatisfied with the effects that the shots were having on the angel girl the Primid charged a shot and that was just the opening that she needed.

"Energy field!" Aelita shouted as she shoved the two balls in the direction of the Scope Primid. Both balls of energy hit the Primid in the chest and covered the monster in the pink energy. The monster fell back and was soon nothing but a black smoky substance slightly sparking with pink electricity.

Eddy was confronted by a Blade Primid. It charged towards him but the chief scammer didn't even blink as he threw an El Mongo Stink Bomb at the monster. The Primid actually slashed through the bomb only for it to detonate and destroy the creature.

Double D was faced by a Fire Primid. The mechanically inclined Ed screamed as he dodged a fire ball by diving away from it. Double D was able to quickly get up and pull out his Thingamajig. The Fire Primid ran towards him and the boy shrieked in fear. He quickly pressed the button on the side of the contraption and watched as a printer popped out of the machine and was hurled towards the monster. It crushed the Primid and the monster was dissolved into dark energy.

Humongosaur didn't have any trouble at all with a Fire Primid as he was simply able to slam a fist down on it and kill it.

3 Fire Primids, 1 Blade Primids

Raimundo was trading blows with a Blade Primid using his Blade of the Nebula. The Primid however was able to easily parry each and every one of the Brazilian's blows. This of course frustrated Raimundo to no end as it wasn't as easy as some of the others who had fought these monsters. Finally fed up when the monster blocked his umpteenth blow Raimundo fell back to his wind powers.

"Wind!" He shouted and shot a burst of wind from the hand he was not using to shove a burst of wind at the Primid. This caused the Primid to stumble back and that was just enough for Raimundo to slash the Primid in half.

Aelita fired an energy field at a Blade Primid only for the monster to slash the ball of energy in half.

Aelita gasped but got right to work as she went to forming a ball of energy in each hand. "Energy field!" She shouted as she threw the balls of energy at the monster.

The Blade Primid responded to this attack by slashing another energy field in half and jumping out of the way of the other.

"Nice." Aelita deadpanned.

She then held out a single hand and began to let out a soft angelic tune. Soon out of the ground appeared two columns of stone surrounding the monster. The monster looked confused before the two columns of rock slammed together and crushed the monster.

Humongosaur stomped on a Scope Primid, crushing the monster and dissolving it into dark energy.

Flapjack threw a large piece of hard candy at another Fire Primid. The Primid hurled a fireball at it and the sweet melted on contact. Flapjack pouted but chucked more hard candies at the Fire Primid but the Fire Primid was able to comply by shooting down each and every candy that the boy threw. The Primid kept moving closer and closer towards Flapjack as he threw more and more hard candies at the Primid. The young adventure was soon meet face to face with the Primid but the boy was ready. He pulled out his candy cane sword and slashed the Primid right in half.

Jake the dog flipped over a burst of flame from a Fire Primid. The monster tried to shoot a fireball at Jake from above but Jake enlarged his foot and stomped on the Primid, dissolving it into dark energy.

Eddy jumped up in the air and sent a stream of quarters towards the Primid. The quarters were chucked with enough force that they ripped through the Primid's body making smoke escape from the holes. The Primid tried to run towards the scammer as he landed only for it to fall to tumble to the ground and dissolve into energy.

"Go Kimchi!" Chowder shouted and like that the fart cloud flew out of the young chef's pocket and towards a fire Primid and dissolved the creature and the corrosiveness of the pet ate away at the creatures skin until it dissolved into dark energy.

Mac grabbed Bloo and threw him towards a Primid.

"RAAAAAAAAAAAAAAH!" Bloo shouted as he soared through the air towards the Fire Primid. The blob landed on the Primid and knocked it down. He then began beating the Primid until it dissolved into dark energy.

Ed grabbed a Fire Primid and engulfed it in a the biggest bear hug he could muster. The Primid desperately tried to get out of the boy's embrace but couldn't escape. The Primid then began to heat it's entire body up in hopes of burning Ed.

"AH!" Ed screamed as the Primid heated itself up even more. Quickly Ed squeezed as hard as he could and the Primid burst into dark energy.

A scope Primid fired several shots at Jack but the samurai was ready. He returned each of the shots with his sword and easily sent them back to the Scope Primid which made it erupt into the dark smoky substance.

A Scope Primid fired several shots at Double D but like before the boy was able to whip out his magnifying glass and block each and every one of the shots. The Primid went to charging for a larger shot but Double D pulled out the Thingamajig and fired a boxing glove out of it that destroyed the monster.

"Orb of Tornami! Ice!" Omi shouted as he held out the sphere towards a Fire Primid. The glass like orb fired a blast of water out of it that immediately solidified into fine ice when it impacted the Primid.

The Xaiolin Dragon of Water smirked at his hand work and quickly pulled out his Wudai Weapon. "Shimo Staff!" He shouted as the cylinder turned into a mace. Omi then swung it towards the monster and it shattered into pieces along with the ice. Dark energy seeped out of the ice slowly to signify the monster's destruction.

Flapjack threw a piece of candy at a Scope Primid.

As Flapjack threw the hard candy a certain purple hybrid took notice of the flying sweet.

"Candy!" Chowder cried as he followed after the sugary sweet.

The piece of hard candy hit the Primid right in the stomach and knocked it over while the candy fell just behind it. As the Primid tried to get back up he was only knocked down once again after being trampled over by Chowder. The Primid wasn't down yet as it tried to get up once again only to be meet with Flapjack's candy cane sword. At that point the Primid finally dissipated into dark energy.

"Hey Ed!" Humongosaur cried out for the largest Ed.

Ed smiled and turned in the direction of the alien. "Humongosaur! What can I do for you?"

"Wanna go for a ride?" The dinosaur alien asked.

"Oh boy!" Ed beamed. "I'd love to!"

And like that Humongosaur picked up Ed and chucked him at a Fire Primid. Ed struck the monster like a meteorite and immediately caused it to dissolve into dark energy.

"Do it again!" Ed cheered.

"You guys are with me!" Jake told Mac and Bloo.

Bloo couldn't contain his excitement and cheered. "This is gonna be awesome!"

"Yeah it is!" Jake high fived the imaginary friend.

"Alright, let's do this!" Mac gave a thumbs up.

Jake then wrapped his arms around the two boys and flung them both towards the remaining Scope Primid, one after the other. Mac kicked the Primid and knocked it down, Bloo then slammed himself down on the Primid and it died.

Jack began tradinblade g blows with a Blade Primid. The Primid and Jack's blows were always meet and it was as if the two were in sink.

"Shimo staff!" The familiar high pitched voice of the Xaiolin Dragon of Water cried.

Jack watched as the Primid fell to its knees and a familiar glasslike blade was thrust through the Primid's chest. Despite the hefty blow given to the Primid it still wasn't completely destroyed. The samurai decided to put the Primid out of its misery and decapitated it. This

allowed the monster to dissipate into dark energy and let the substance seep off of their blades.

In the meantime Aelita's eyes were closed tightly as she held out a hand with a small orb of swirling white energy in deep concentration. Out of the ground rose four sharp spears of rock.

Raimundo flew by and stood in the middle of the four spears.

"Good plan." Raimundo smiled.

Aelita then thrust her two arms towards the four remaining Primids - three Fire and a single Blade- and sent the four pillars towards the Primids.

Raimundo held out his own palm towards the speeding spears and called upon his element. "Wind!" He shouted.

And like that the spears increased in speed and the Primids were left hopelessly as they were impaled by the four spears of rock.

Everybody then regrouped and let out a collective sigh of relief.

"Man, I can't believe we all made it through that." Mac panted.

"Of course we did." Humongosaur added.

Jake and Bloo nodded and added, "Because we're awesome!" and high fived each other.

"Uh... nobody notices the creepy energy still getting together on the ground, though?" Chowder questioned.

Omi let out a hearty laugh. "Silly Chowder, that is nonsense why would the energy from the monsters still be pooling together."

Aelita's eyes widened. "The energy could be pooling together to form something even more dangerous!"

"I'm afraid it's not over yet, my friends." Jack added as he pointed to a figure rising from the ground in the same zombie-esque way the others had.

Out of the pooling energy came a monster that none of the other heroes had yet to have seen before. It was exactly the same as the most basic Primid the only difference was that the monster towered high above them all, it was even bigger than Humongosaur. It was a Big Primid!

"That thing's huge!" Chowder and Mac gaped at the giant monster.

"Don't worry, I got it!" Humongosaur reassured them as he charged towards the new monster.

As Humongosaur advanced towards the Big Primid the dinosaur alien began to noticeably grow in size. Very quickly the dinosaur gained a lot more muscle mass along with spikes along its even longer tail. Soon Humongosaur's original twelve feet was now a full sixty feet, making him about fifteen feet taller than the big Primid.

Ben meet the Primid and to everyone's shock the Primid grabbed Humongosaur and lifted the alien right over it's head before throwing him right into the wall of the canyon. The impact made a large cloud of dust appear over the alien.

"BEN!" Aelita, Chowder, Mac, Flapjack, Ed, Double D and Flapjack cried.

"We are so... screwed." Bloo deadpanned.

Jack shook his head and smiled. "You have not journeyed with Benjamin Tennyson for long, young Blooregard. If I know my young friend as well as I believe myself to then I feel he will be just fine."

"Yeah, like that's gonna happen." Raimundo rolled his eyes. "We gotta take this one out ourselves."

"Look!" Omi shouted.

Suddenly a large flash of green light appeared behind the dust of the alien.

Stepping out of where full size Humongosaur stood was a new alien. Like Humongosaur the large lizard like alien was composed of scaly lizard like skin covered in calices and had a long tail and a similar lizard like face surrounded in a black exoskeleton. Unlike the previous alien the alien's skin was a dark forest green and on its fists were small silver ridges that had a slight opening into the alien's body, along with all of that there was a sharp mace at the end of the alien's tail. Like all the other aliens it had green eyes and the Ultimatrix symbol on his chest. Unlike the other aliens the Ultimatrix symbol had four metallic spokes escaping from it. This alien was one of Ben's ultimate aliens, he was the first Ultimate Alien to be displayed, he was the galaxy's toughest, he was...

ULTIMATE HUMONGOSAUR

"Ultimate Humongosaur!" The alien shouted out.

Chowder rolled his eyes. "Still not very intimidating..."

Humongosaur then charged towards the Primid and the two began wrestling with each other. Punches were thrown and the two tried their hardest to get the opposing fighter.

"Should we help him?" Double D asked.

Jack shook his head. "If we were to intervene it would only make things more difficult for him."

Ultimate Humongosaur grabbed the Big Primid and hefted the monster right over his head. "So you like throwing guys around, huh?" Ultimate Humongosaur asked. "Well let's see how you like it?" And like that he threw the Primid into the same hole that he was thrown into.

The Primid however still stepped out of the hole and ran back to the Ultimate Alien.

"Alright tough guy, let's see how you handle this." Ultimate Humongosaur said. The alien's hands then morphed into turrets and explosives were fired towards it. The explosive meet the monster and it exploded into dark energy.

Ultimate Humongosaur smirked as his hands returned to normal. Seeing that no more monsters were in the area he slammed his hand on the Ultimatrix turning back into the original Humongosaur and once again turning back into Ben.

"That was awesome!" Bloo shouted.

"I know right!" Jake nodded. "Completely amazing! I mean the Big Primid came out and everyone was like, 'Woah! What's that!' but then you ran at it getting all huge and stuff and wow! But then the Primid was all 'Bitch please...' and threw you away like you were nothing and then you came out all Ultimate and were like 'Hell no, I got this!' then you threw him and were like boom! It was amazing!"

Everyone just kinda stared at Jake at his graphic description of what had happened as he went from hand motions to actually shape shifting into his own versions of the Big Primid and Ultimate Humongosaur.

Ben smiled. "Thanks man, it's just the kind of things heroes do."

Jack patted Ben on the back. "Well done my friend, I must admit that you did quite well."

"I must conquer with Jack." Omi nodded. "You were even able to surpass my abilities and we all know how difficult that is."

"Sure Q-ball..." Eddy rolled his eyes.

"Well you know what they say," Ben smirked and held up the glowing Ultimatrix for everyone to see. "When you mess with Ben, you get the ten."

"Nobody says that." Raimundo deadpanned.

"Really?" Ben asked. "I was hoping that would've caught on by now."

"Nope." Raimundo rolled his eyes and started walking out of the canyon.

"Come on it's pretty cool guys, 'When you mess with Ben you get the ten?'"

Everyone else began following after Raimundo too.

"Sorry man, it's not as cool as you think it sounds." Bloo added.

Ben huffed. "Well maybe if you said it, it would sound cool."

"Get over it Tennyson." Eddy grumbled.

"Really guys," Ben shouted now that they were getting farther and farther away from him. "Come on! How bout you Aelita? You're nice!"

"Sure... Ben..." Aelita tentatively answered. "Um... maybe some other time...?"

"Come on, I just saved all you guys!" Ben shouted.

Flapjack gave the bearer of the Ultimatrix an apologetic smile. "Sorry friend."

"Will you please just give it a rest already?" Double D asked.

Ben grumbled. "Where are you guys even going anyways?"

"Away from here," Raimundo answered. "The way I see it there's no point staying in the canyon."

Ben sighed and followed after them, grumbling about figuring out how to get people to start saying 'When you mess with Ben, you get the ten.'

Adventure Map Music, go!

Bubbles joined your team...

... Robin joined your team...

... Mac & Bloo joined your team...

... Lucario joined your team!

Finally finished the long awaited ninth chapter. Now that that is finally done I can rest. Hope you enjoyed the four new characters, Captain Falcon was originally gonna be Captain Planet but then a guest said that Robin should be Captain Falcon. I think it worked out well I'm gonna be straight with each and every one of you and say that I wouldn't expect another chapter of this story until December. I have exams coming up in November and well guys, it's my future at stake so I've been studying a lot more than writing recently. But when the exams are finished I promise that I'll pump out a chapter or two before the year ends. But next chapter we're going to have 2.5 characters introduced and we're finally going to board the Sweet Revenge and see what Ol' Stickybeard's up to. Or whoever else may be on the ship. But Game and Watch will be introduced and if you look closely in previous chapters I have hinted towards who he will be. But enough of that...

Read and Review, everyone!

ChrisMclean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie= Porky Statue

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

The Eds=Pokémon Trainer (Eddy=Squirtle, Double D= Ivysaur and Ed=Charizard)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Ash and Pikachu= Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

General Scar and his battlebot= Galleom

Numbuh 5= Falco

Team Rocket and their dragon= Ridley

Bubbles= Olimar

Robin= Captain Planet

Mac & Bloo= The Ice Climbers

Aaron's Lucario= Lucario

Sir Aaron= Extra

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire (x2), Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack (x2), Rath (x2), Wildvine, Jetray, AmpFibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Fourarms, Eatle, Humongosaur, Ultimate Humongosaur.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultimate Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack, The Life and Times of Juniper Lee, Evil Con Crane, The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy, Teen Titans and Fosters Home for Imaginary Friends.

Bravo Boys and Girls!

Time to release the snake, the only question is who it'll be? Well we're about to find out right now on the next chapter of the CNSE.

For the record, I'm sorry it took so long. Life happened and I went through some serious writers block, so that resulted in five months of not editing.

Disclaimer: I do not own Cartoon Network or Super Smash Bros. If I did I'd be working in Cartoon Network or Nintendo and chatting about our creations by the water fountain during my breaks. So how bout them Mario Brothers? Think we can get Omniverse to be actually fit to what previous fans of the show want? Stuff like that. But that doesn't happen so I don't own either of them.

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 10:

Bravo Boys and Girls!

Cartoon Network News Room:

"Previously on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary," Spaceghost started once again as he stood in the news room with the images of the previous chapter shown behind him. "We explored the Floating Island of the Ancients where Bubbles and Robin teamed up and took out some monsters. They then landed on a smash carrier when they watched Adam Lion be dropped off by Numbuh 5 and free Jake Spidermonkey. The four of them then fought off some monsters and made their way inside the Bomb Factory while Numbuh 5 flew away. Then we saw a Kids Next Door Ship locked in an air battle with the sweet revenge just above Omi, Raimundo,

Finn, Flapjack and the Eds. Finn however decided to go up the mountain to investigate the battle only to get involved with a climbing race with Mac and Bloo. Mac and Bloo won the race only for the both of them to encounter Lucario who had recently been separated from Sir Aaron and being rematerialized in a physical form. Lucario then ended up fighting Finn who almost won before he gave up in order to keep Lucario safe. Lucario betrayed Finn and trophyfied him thereby winning the fight. Lucario however reanimated Finn and they made a truce. But suddenly the ship that had been fighting with the Sweet Revenge earlier was chained to the ship slammed into the mountain, allowing Lucario and Finn the chance to climb it and board the Sweet Revenge while Mac and Bloo fell off the mountain. Mac and Bloo fell down the mountain only for a massive rumble to take place with some Primids. Sadly Ed, Edd, Eddy, Mac, Bloo, Flapjack, Raimundo and Omi couldn't hold them off and all hope seemed lost. But that changed when Ben, Aelita, Jack, Jake and Chowder appeared to save everyone! Ben turned into Humongosaur and the tides of the entire battle had completely turned. In the end they defeated all the monsters before a Big Primid came up and actually managed to defeat Humongosaur. But that didn't stop our favorite alien hero because it was time to go ultimate! Ultimate Humongosaur came out and demolished the Big Primid. The heroes then made their way out of the canyon to places unknown. Now we return to the Sweet Revenge to see what could be going on up there, right now on Cartoon Network: the Subspace Emissary!"

The Sweet Revenge, Candy Cargo Room:

The cargo room was empty except for the boxes of candy lining the walls and a single crate of the sweets in the center of the room. At least we thought that the room was empty.

Stepping out from behind the box was a large, muscular man. He had a slightly tanned due to long hours spent in the sun, along with that he had sparkling cerulean eyes behind dark sunglasses and his blonde hair done up. He wore pale blue skinny jeans and a black muscle shirt that hugged his toned body. This man was a giant flirt,

he was practically suburban male model and hasn't been able to get a girlfriend despite his best efforts, but most importantly he was...

JOHNNY BRAVO

"Here's Johnny!" The man shouted, giving off his trademark grin.

And like that the man ran out of the room and into the rest of The Sweet Revenge, thus beginning Johnny Bravo's mission. The man ran out into the wooden halls of the candy pirate ship.

Immediately upon walking outside he was met with a Sword Primid that jumped at the sight of the man. Johnny however ran towards the Primid and sent a punch at it that slammed it into the wall and made it burst into dark energy.

"YEAH!" Johnny cheered at the destruction of the monster, feeling all kinds of powerful.

Johnny then continued down the halls of the ship, making sure to be as quiet as possible.

But the man quickly came into even more trouble when he came into another candy cargo room only to find two Blade Primids, a Scope Primid and two Bytans.

Johnny started things out by chucking an afro comb at a Bytan. The comb successfully met its mark and hit the monster right in the eye. Dark energy began to ooze from the wound and soon the monster completely dissolved into the purple goo. It quickly died and that immediately attracted the attention of the other monsters.

The two Blade Primids both ran at the muscular man and made slashes towards him. Johnny ducked under the two slashes and went to slamming his fist into one of the Primids. It fell to the floor due to the mere force of the blow. Johnny then picked up the monsters discarded weapon and shoved it into the monster's chest dissolving it into dark energy.

The other Blade Primid tried to lunge at Johnny Bravo as his back was turned but the man just held up a fist so that the Primid's face impacted with his outstretched limb, dissolving it into smoke.

The Bytan had divided into four now. Each Bytan looked at Johnny and began to go for the large man.

One Bytan slammed into Johnny and knocked him down. Johnny kicked the monster off of him but it still lived. Johnny then chucked another afro comb at it, ending its life.

Another Bytan shot towards Johnny but this time the momma's boy was ready. He caught the Bytan and threw it right towards one of his brethren, both slammed against the wall and burst into the familiar energy.

A Scope Primid shot a blast at Johnny but the man quickly pulled out a mirror and looked at himself in it.

"Man, I'm pretty..." He swooned over his own reflection.

He smirked as the blast struck the mirror and shot back to the Primid, destroying it.

Johnny then put the mirror away and faced the other Primid which began glowing brightly, ready to pop out another clone.

Johnny however was ready and chucked another afro comb at it which struck it in the eye and made it burst into smoke.

Johnny quickly looked around the room and was satisfied to see there were no more monsters.

He quickly ran out of it but was surprised to see yet another best in his path.

This one was completely new. It had a black body that appeared to be a shirt with a little red logo on it of a circle with its radius drawn onto the right side of it and a line of about the same size sticking out

of the top of the circle. Along with that its appendages were both a sleek silver color and both very skinny adding to the shirt like appearance of the main body. Its feet were black on top and red on the bottom, the red having a bit of a flame like appearance, almost making them look like shoes. The arms of the monster led to what appeared to be black cuffs leading into red fingerless hands. Topping it off was the head of the monster which like the feet were red on the bottom and black on top, the red having a flame like design. It had emerald green eyes and a white smile painted onto its face. On the very top of its head was an unlit fuse. It was a Bombed.

Johnny quickly chucked an afro comb towards the Bombed that whizzed past the monster. The monster looked alarmed at the comb that shot past him and immediately the fuse on its head lit.

"Uh-oh..." The man gasped.

The Bombed then actually removed it's head and chucked it at Johnny, quickly evading the scene before it could see what happened to Johnny.

The bomb fell just in front of the man and instantly exploded, throwing Johnny onto his back.

Once the man got up the monster was gone.

"Where'd that no good little bomb thing go?!" Johnny shouted. He scanned the hall but it was completely empty. Johnny growled but couldn't help but begrudgingly add. "Yeah, you better run..."

Johnny then made his way into another room where he encountered two Blade Primids and two normal Primids. Each of the monsters had their backs turned to Johnny.

Using the fact that the monsters hadn't seen him yet to his advantage he snuck up behind one of the Blade Primids. He slammed his fist onto the monster's head and brought it straight

down to the wooden floor where the monster's head and body erupted into smoke.

This immediately attracted the attention of all the other monsters in the room.

The remaining Blade Primid in the room charged at him, with its blade at its side. The monster swung at the muscle man only for him to duck. Johnny then arched his arm up towards the monster's chin and gave it a devastating uppercut. The Primid was sent up into the air and impacted the ceiling only to smack back onto the ground and burst into dark energy.

Both of the normal Primids latched onto Johnny's back and began pounding their fists on the man's back.

"Ow! Cut it out you guys!" Johnny shouted but the Primids still continued their onslaught of punches.

Johnny grabbed the Primids off his back and chucked them at the wall, sending an afro comb after each of them. Needless to say, he was able to get the desired results.

Johnny smirked. "That's what I thought."

Johnny then left the room to end up in another long wooden hallway.

"Let's move Lucario!" A voice chimed from farther down the hall.

Johnny gasped. "Uh-oh, better hide..."

Johnny then saw a door next to him and quickly ducked into the closet. The door had a slight crease in it so that Johnny could see outside.

Johnny quietly watched as Lucario and Finn dashed past him, with the sole intent of regaining control of the ship.

Lucario stopped. He looked to the wooden door of the closet completely unsure of what lied behind while Johnny tried his hardest not to make a sound.

Finn skidded to a stop and walked over to the aura Pokémon. "What's the matter, Lucario?" Finn asked. "We've gotta get up to the ship's deck and see what's going on."

Lucario shook his head. "There's something wrong, Finn. There's something behind this door, something that worries me."

"Come on Luc, don't be like that." Finn insisted. "I'm sure it's just another group of monsters in another room, better just leave them alone for now."

The Pokémon sighed. "Maybe so, but I would just like to be sure."

Without another word Lucario's eyes changed from their crimson red color to a brilliant golden hue as he calmly closed them. From within his mind's eye he was able to see more than the simple wooden hallway but he was able to sense the spiritual essence of literally every living thing within the vicinity. Looking towards the door he was able to see the bright blazing aura that represented the hulking figure of Johnny Bravo.

Lucario calmly opened his eyes and opened the closet door to reveal Johnny hiding inside.

"SHMOWZOW!" Finn gaped, completely shocked that there was in fact the man behind the door.

Johnny's eyes widened in surprise, "Woah Momma!" the words escaped from his lips. Johnny jumped out of the closet and faced Finn and Lucario, both his fists held out in front of him defensively.

Finn quickly pulled out his rusted blade, ready to fight the man as well. "Alright, bring it on!" Finn grinned, sword clenched firmly in both hands in front of him.

"No." Lucario said, holding out a restricting paw towards Finn, refusing to let the boy charge forward.

"Huh?" Both Johnny and Finn gasped.

Lucario then held out another paw towards Johnny with aura licking at his fur like flames. He then turned back towards Finn and returned to his mind's eye. There he saw the brightly glowing aura of Finn but behind the hat clad hero were wispy crimson colored auras in the shapes of at least ten Primids lumbering down the hall towards them.

Lucario opened his eyes as they returned to their normal hue.

"We have company." Lucario confirmed as he turned towards the monsters and held out a hand covered in his mystical energy.

Finn immediately followed suit and threateningly pointed his sword towards the monsters.

"Yeah..." Johnny chuckled. "If you don't mind me, I'm gonna hide back in my closet."

And Johnny did just that, returning to the closet and leaving the door slightly ajar so he could watch the fight.

Lucario however, ushered the man forward. "Come, you may help us if you wish."

"Aw man..." Johnny sighed. "I know I'm gonna regret this..."

But he came forward with them as the monsters now faced them.

"Oh yeah!" Finn cheered. "This is gonna be epic!"

And like that the three of them charged into battle against the sixteen standard Primids.

Lucario started things off by sending an aura sphere into the throng of Primids. The sphere struck one in the stomach, ripping it apart into

a burst of smoke.

Finn followed up Lucario's move by lunging at a Primid with his sword held high over his head as he let out a great battle cry. Finn landed on a Primid and plunged his sword into the monster's body before ripping it out and watched the monster dissolve into smoke with the same substance spilling off of his blade.

Johnny chucked an afro comb at another Primid and it struck right in the eye causing it to clutch it in pain before Johnny walked over and slammed his fist into the monster's head, killing it.

Finn faced two Primids that stood at both his left and his right sides. Both Primid's lunged at the hat clad hero. Finn however was ready; he quickly turned to the right and chucked his blade at the Primid. But he didn't even bother to check whether or not it had been destroyed as he turned to the other Primid and lunged towards it himself. They meet and the two fell to the ground where Finn was able to get it in a chokehold and bombarded it with punches to the face before it died.

Finn then turned around to pick up his sword to see it impaled into the wall with dark energy sliding down the wall around it.

"Too easy." Finn smirked.

Lucario dashed at a Primid with a white streak trailing behind him as he ran and rammed right into it, knocking it right into the ground. Lucario ended the quick attack and stomped on the Primid making sure that a burst of aura erupted from his foot when he did so.

Just as the Primid was dissolving into dark energy another one attempted to sneak up on the aura Pokémon. Just as it was within proximity and ready to send a jab at Lucario he immediately turned and shoved an aura sphere right in its chest. The Primid became alight with the fiery blue substance before disintegrating into dark energy.

Johnny, who was now enjoying the fight was chasing after two Primids who were quite fearful of the muscle bound man. Eventually one Primid tripped over a hole in the wood to fall onto his hands and knees. The other Primid stopped and tried desperately to help his companion up only for the faces of the two Primids to be enveloped by a giant palm.

Johnny chuckled as the monsters tried desperately to worm their way out of the body builder's killer grip. "Yeah I got two of them!"

"Nice one, man!" Finn added as he quickly ducked under a punch of a Primid before attempting to swipe at it with his blade only for the monster to jump away.

"Night night." Johnny laughed before he slammed the two monster's heads into each other and watching as they exploded into purple tinted smoke.

Lucario also faced a Primid and immediately went for a leg sweep with aura trailing his foot. The Primid however jumped over Lucario's attack and punched the aura Pokémon right down into the ground.

Lucario growled as he got up from his eagle spread position and faced the Primid which appeared to be laughing at him, but he wasn't quite sure due to the fact that was no sound escaping from it.

"Mockery will get you nowhere." Lucario snarled before he got up and dashed at the monster with the white trail escaping from his back once again as his fist was held out to his side with aura liking at the Pokémon's fur. The Primid jumped at this and quickly looked around for something could help him in panic but just couldn't find anything. This lead to the unfortunate end for the monster and caused it to dissipate into energy.

Finn's monster threw a punch at him only for the hero to sidestep it. The Primid tried to send a roundhouse kick at Finn but the human boy ducked and stabbed at the monster with his sword, it died easily after that.

Johnny grabbed the last Primid and just held it as it thrashed within his grasp.

"Hey, bunny hat kid," Johnny shouted. Finn turned and looked at him. "Go long!"

And like that Johnny chucked the Primid across the room towards Finn.

Lucario however, noticed that Johnny's shot was slightly off. As the Primid breezed past him, Lucario sent a light blast of aura to redirect the Primid.

"YEAH!" Finn cheered as he met the Primid and sliced it right in half.

And like that all the monsters were cleared from the hall.

"You were awesome, man!" Finn praised the muscle man.

"I always am." Johnny smirked.

Lucario nodded. "You did a wonderful job, Jonathan."

"Call me Johnny, man." Johnny said.

"Of course. Terribly sorry." Lucario said. "But now we must continue our quest to retake the Sweet Revenge."

Johnny whistled. "You guys are gonna try and get control of this huge pirate ship? It's been travelling all around the world and nobody's caught it. It was even able to outrun Ben 10."

"Who is this Ben 10?" Lucario asked, not quite accustomed to media figureheads like the alien super hero.

"Not important right now." Finn waved off the aura whisperer. "Ben and the others may not have been able to catch it but now we're actually on the ship, which means we've totally got this."

Johnny shrugged. "Alright, well you guys have fun with that."

"What about you?" Finn asked.

"What about me?" Johnny raised an eyebrow.

Finn shrugged. "I don't know, I mean you just helped us fight and all and we were a great team and stuff."

"Sorry kid," Johnny turned away as he held out a rejecting hand towards the hero. "But I don't work with kids or animals."

"I feel that you should strongly reconsider." Lucario told the man. "We could use your strength and I feel as though you should reconsider our offer."

"Sorry guys, but no deal." Johnny said.

"Wait, what are you even doing on this ship anyways?" Finn asked.

"Sorry, that's classified information." Johnny said.

"So... nothing at all." Finn deadpanned.

"Who asked you?" Johnny snapped.

"So since you're not really doing anything, then you can just join me and Luc." Finn insisted.

"Well..." Johnny said.

"AURA SPHERE!" Lucario shouted as he chucked a ball of the energy right above Johnny's head.

"Hey what's the big idea?" Johnny shouted as he ducked.

That's when he saw the buckot fall to the ground and convulse into energy.

Johnny sighed. "Fine, I'll join you guys."

"MATHEMATICAL!" Finn shouted.

"We must continue then." Lucario said. "I can sense others here as well, in another room."

"Oh yeah, looks like it's adventure time!" Finn shouted.

And like that the man, the boy and the Pokémon were off once again, careening down the hall as they attempted to make their way to whatever it is that Lucario was sensing.

"Lucario, what are we looking for?" Finn asked him.

"There was a residual signal coming from a room somewhere in this ship?" Lucario answered.

"Can you lead us to it?" Johnny asked.

Lucario nodded. "I won't be able to pinpoint it, unless I delve fully into the world of aura."

"How do you do that?" Finn asked.

"I will have to close my eyes in order to maintain the connection. In the mean time, you two will protect me as I run for I need full concentration. Engaging in a physical confrontation will only break it." Lucario explained.

"Close your eyes and run?" Johnny asked. "How does that work, dog man?"

"Pokémon." Lucario corrected.

"Whatever." Johnny rolled his eyes..

"Sure, Luc." Finn nodded. "Do what you need to do."

Lucario nodded as his eyes turned gold once again and his dreadlock like hair began to stand straight up behind him. He closed his eyes and gained a little speed so that he was right in front of Johnny and Finn. From within his mind's eye everything was that blue hue once again and he could feel and breathe the aura all around him. That was when he saw it, the faint trail of aura leading him to wherever he needed to go. What was odd about it was that the aura was a feint pink color; something he had never actually seen before.

Other than that, he tried to avoid the strength of Finn's terrifyingly strong aura that seemed to want to draw him in. How much it felt like Aaron's made Lucario wonder about Finn the human boy. The boy reminded him a lot of Aaron with his ability to snap from enjoyment to the heat of the battle all in the blink of an eye. He always seemed to laugh and smile and that was slightly infectious to the aura Pokémon. Finn reminded him too much of Aaron, despite their vast amount of differences. It boggled his mind.

He couldn't think about it much more, right now he needed to focus on the task at hand and follow the small trail of aura.

"Johnny, Bytan coming our way!" Finn shouted at the muscle man.

Johnny looked up and saw the Bytan hurling itself towards Lucario. Johnny ran up in front of the guide, grabbed the Bytan and chucked it right into the wall where it burst into smoke.

"YEAH!" Johnny cheered. "Finn, another one of those little bomb guys are here."

Finn nodded and decapitated the monster as he ran past. It exploded into dark energy as Finn cheered.

"One of those little gunner guys!" Johnny yelled.

Finn looked to see a Scope Primid with its gun aimed right at him. The Primid fired but the human boy was ready as each of the shots

ricocheted off of his blade and slammed back into the monster.

"Normal Primid." Finn called out to him.

Johnny looked and saw the Primid running towards him. Johnny pulled out an afro comb and chucked it at the Primid. It struck the Primid right in the eyes where it stumbled backwards and held it pain. But unfortunately for the Primid Johnny caught up to it and gave it an uppercut that sent it right into the ceiling where it exploded into energy.

As soon as that was done, Lucario stopped. His hair fell down to its usual orientation and he opened his eyes.

"Right in here." Lucario stated as he pointed to a door right in front of him.

The others nodded and pushed open the wooden door before walking inside. This room was much larger than the others that the three had been in, but other than that it was normal being that it was all wooden and had the boxes of candy stacked at all corners of the room. The most shocking thing however were the two cages that had hung from the top of the room and inside them were none other than the trophified Blossom and in the other Gwen.

"No..." Lucario shook his head.

Finn sighed. "This is just wrong, man. How could they have just locked those two up like this."

Johnny nodded. "I know and neither of 'em are even attractive."

"Really Johnny?" Finn raised an eyebrow.

"Well yeah, I mean the one on the left looks way too young but I suppose I could make it work with the redhead." Johnny said.

"Do you even know who those two are?" Finn asked.

Johnny shook his head.

"That's Gwen Tennyson and Blossom of the Powerpuff girls!" Finn shouted.

"For real?" Johnny raised an eyebrow at that. "Huh, I knew they looked familiar."

Finn huffed, deciding to let it go.

"That is not our greatest concern." Lucario spoke up as he was still looking up at the two caged heroines.

"It's not?" Both Finn and Johnny asked.

"Look." Lucario said as he pointed up to the two cages.

Finn and Johnny did so and that's when they saw the dark particles slither down the two cages and spill over the trophies of the two girls. Eventually the particles would make their way under the cage where they would fall to the ground and pool together. Once each of the two pools were completely gathered they rose up into humanoid figures before solidifying into dark versions of the two heroines with the same golden eyes and dark energy flowing off of them in wispy purple smoke. Both Dark Gwen and Dark Blossom stretched as they tested out their new bodies.

"Woah... creepy..." Johnny gaped as he got into a battleready stance along with Finn and Lucario.

The two clones faced the three warriors and soon the battle began.

Clone Blossom started things off by flying straight towards the three of them with a dark pink streak following her. She rammed right into Johnny who caught her.

He smirked. "Hey I got her-AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!"

Johnny screamed as the dark Powerpuff Girl began flying through the air even though Johnny was still holding her.

Finn drew his sword as Gwen stood her ground and sent spheres of mana at the hero and the aura pokémon standing next to him. Finn pushed Lucario behind him as he made two slashes at two spheres of mana before spinning around and blocking the third sphere.

Finn smirked at the dark half anodite. "Is that all you got?"

The girl narrowed her golden eyes into a glare at the human boy. She sent a stream of dark mana at Finn that knocked him down to the floor.

Lucario however was ready and sent an aura sphere at the girl that had her on her feet.

Gwen's clone gritted her teeth and gave what appeared to be an inaudible growl before shooting right up and facing Lucario.

The aura pokémon was immediately there to face the dark mana user.

"Finn, go help Johnny with Dark Blossom." Lucario said as tiny blue flames began to start around his entire body.

"But what about you?" Finn asked.

Lucario stifled a sigh, there was the Aaron in Finn again. "I'll be fine." He insisted. "Jonathan needs your help."

"But-"

"AAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHH!" Johnny screamed again as Blossom zipped around with him once more.

Finn looked between the aura Pokémon and the body builder. "Alright." He huffed.

He then ran over to where Blossom was flying around the room with Johnny. "Hey Blossom!" He shouted.

The dark version of the young heroine turned to face the hero. She just hovered in the air, which still scared the womanizer but he figured it was better than going for the ride he was taking a few moments ago.

"Yeah, I'm talking to you!" Finn yelled. "You'll never be as good as the original!"

The girl growled at Finn before throwing Johnny to the ground, who landed with a thud and surprisingly didn't break the wood.

"Yeah, I'll be a minute..." Johnny said dazedly before fainting.

Dark Blossom then flew right at the boy but Finn was ready and flipped right over the dark heroine.

Finn landed and turned to her. "Come on, really? I haven't met the real Blossom but I know she could've easily hit me like that."

Blossom's clone scowled and rushed towards Finn, but the boy already had his sword out and made a stab at her. But the dark clone easily zipped around the blow and sent a punch to the adventurers face.

"Pretty good," Finn smirked as he held his cheek. "But if the real Blossom hit me she would've seriously done some real damage."

Blossom ran at him this time, the dark pink streak following after her. She threw several punches at Finn but he blocked each one, laughing and taunting as Dark Blossom sent more and more blows.

But the adventurer's guffaws eventually turned against him as Blossom held him down using her super strength before sending a ferocious power punch right into his gut, sending him sailing across the room.

Dark Blossom smirked before she was thrown cross the room by two familiarly beefy arms.

"Sorry little lady, but Johnny's the only one who's gonna be pickin' anyone up around here." Johnny smirked.

Lucario and the Dark Gwen were running around firing orbs of their respective energies at each other. But so far the two were even as each of their blows met each other and left explosions of purple in their mists, slightly shaking the Sweet Revenge from the raw power between the two fierce competitors.

Plus with the two keeping each other at such a distance, neither of them had an opening for hand to hand combat.

But Dark Gwen wasn't exactly a normal combatant. This meant, she could cheat.

Lucario chuckled another aura sphere at the dark clone but Dark Gwen dissolved into dark ooze before sinking into the floor.

Lucario raised an eye ridge at this but remained alert, hoping to feel the pure darkness resonating from the dark clone and the false mana that came along with it.

But it didn't work as he could feel her presence several places in the room.

Where are you? Lucario wondered as he scanned the room for the dark mana wielder.

And suddenly there was something right below him. He sprung up into the air, a cloud of aura appearing under his feet just as she solidified back into Gwen Tennyson. The clone flinched at the miasma of aura that covered her for a second.

But the girl was easily able to shake it off before quickly throwing up a shield of mana that blocked an aura charged kick from Lucario as

he finally came down.

Gwen shoved the field away from her before sending Lucario against the wall. But the aura Pokémon was resilient as he pivoted himself in the air and lunged at her, his paws slightly enflamed by the life energy.

Dark Gwen matched by covering her own fists in dark mana, like boxing gloves. But with the force of Lucario's lunge, along with his battle cry, she was knocked down and covered in the blue flame like aura.

Lucario landed in a crouch next to her. He looked to her to see that the energy slightly dissolved her skin in several places, the dark mana fizzling and leaving a slight mist before filling themselves in.

Despite the fact he knew that it was a dark clone Lucario couldn't help but slightly recoil at the display.

That was his mistake as Dark Gwen shot up and fired a blast of mana at him.

Lucario was hit and was sent sailing across the room before he landed in a crouch.

"Impressive..." Lucario muttered. But that didn't stop him from getting up and returning to his fighting stance ready to face Dark Gwen once more.

Finn had now regrouped with Johnny and both were running as the dark Blossom who was blowing ice towards them.

"Man, I did not sign up for this." Johnny said as he and Finn ran.

Finn laughed. "Are you kidding, this is all part of the fun!"

"You find this fun, kid?" Johnny raised an eyebrow from underneath his shades.

"Totally!" The adventurer exclaimed.

Johnny just shook his head. "You get some sick kicks don't 'ya?"

Finn just laughed before addressing Dark Blossom again. "Come on Blossom, I know you can do better than that? Real Blossom coulda hit us with her eyes closed."

"Are you trying to get us killed?!" Johnny all but shrieked.

Dark Blossom responded by intensifying her ice breath which froze Johnny.

"Of course..." Johnny muttered from within his frozen prison.

Finn however dropped to the ground and slid under the freezing winds with his sword at his side, heading straight for the false Powerpuff Girl. He made a slice at Blossom which she flew up to dodge. But it still clipped her foot and oozed some of the dark energy.

Blossom hovered in the air for a few seconds giving Finn enough time to slam the hilt of his blade into the Johnicicle, shattering the ice and leaving Johnny unscathed.

"Thanks." Johnny huffed before they turned back to Blossom who was getting ready to shoot down at them.

"Johnny, do you think you can catch her?" Finn asked.

Johnny rolled his eyes, although Finn couldn't really see it. "A little girl like that, please I could do it with my eyes closed."

"When she comes down, grab her." Finn said.

"AIRIGHT!" Johnny screamed as Blossom rammed into him, like Finn said he attempted to catch the clone of the lead Powerpuff Girl. He did manage to get a grip on her but she still pushed him back.

"Hang on Johnny!" Finn called after the muscleman who desperately struggled with the clone.

Johnny skidded against the wooden floor until, surprisingly, his strength won out against the clone's and the two were brought to a halt.

Johnny laughed. "Haha, who's got 'ya now?!"

He held her by the pony tail as the dark clone desperately tried to shake herself free.

"Uh-uh, you aren't goin' anywhere, little girl." Johnny smirked.

Finn then ran over, his sword in hand.

"Good fight, Dark Blossom." Finn said to the girl as he casually tossed the sword between his two hands. The clone desperately tried to claw at the hero but he wasn't within her reach.

Johnny chuckled. "I think she likes you..."

Finn sniggered at that as well. But once his laughs subsided he sighed.

"Alright, fun's over Blossom." Finn said and with that Finn plunged his sword in the dark clone's chest. Both of the blondes watched as she disintegrated into dark goop that sunk into the floor.

Lucario and Gwen had finally abandoned the strategy of keeping their distance from each other and charged one another.

The greatest bout of hand to hand combat known to man ensued as Lucario and Gwen were throwing and blocking blows between each other like no man's business. It seemed as if no one was gaining the upper hand.

But Lucario noticed Dark Gwen's grunts as his aura powered blows got through to her. The blue energy was like poison to the dark clone

as it effortlessly burned through her skin.

And while the Gwen clone was getting weaker, Lucario was getting stronger. And with the aura that was intensifying its glow around him as his eyes burned an even darker crimson hue. The clone was beginning to have trouble keeping up with all his moves, especially with the close proximity that the aura Pokémon had with the girl.

The clone made a last ditch attempt and enveloped Lucario in the magenta energy, shoving him far away from her. She was successful but just the pure power of all the aura around him simply burned through the mana before she could even do anything else.

Both Lucario and Gwen charged their own blasts of energy. Dark Gwen glowing magenta with energy whereas Lucario seemed to siphon raw power from the very air as he summoned a large ball of energy in his palms nearly the size of his body.

Finn and Johnny were both watching with both their mouths agape.

"We gotta go and help him!" Finn shouted as he watched the dark clone glow far more intensely.

"And get ourselves killed?" Johnny snorted. "No thank you."

Finn narrowed his eyes, pure determination gleaming on his face. "I'm going in there."

"Uh-uh." Johnny stopped the boy from walking away with a rather strong grip on his shoulder. "Bad idea, little dude."

"But we can't just sit here and watch!" Finn shouted.

Johnny just shook his head.

Gwen fired first, the vast beam of energy streaming right towards Lucario.

"LUCARIO!" Finn shouted, terrified for the aura Pokémon. He tried to run after him but Johnny's grip was far too strong.

Lucario seemed to be enveloped in the blast of mana.

"NO!" Finn shrieked.

He was about to charge off towards the dark clone who smirked.

"AURA SPHERE!" A familiar voice let out.

All of a sudden a ball of pure, glowing cobalt colored energy was hurled from where Lucario was standing. It was so powerful that it even seemed to part the mana that was surging forward as if it were a hot knife slicing through butter.

The dark clone only had the time for her eyes to widen in surprise and let out an inaudible gasp before being enveloped by the pure energy that vaporized her into pure nothingness.

"Woah momma..." Johnny stared at the display, not sure if he was actually seeing what he was seeing.

Lucario finally crouched down and panted. To say the display exhausted him was an understatement.

"Lucario!" Finn jumped up and ran towards the jackal Pokémon as Johnny finally let him go now that the fight was over.

Lucario sighed as he looked up at the hat clad hero approaching him.

"That was totally awesome!" He exclaimed. "I mean first you looked like you were gone but then you surprised us and... Oh my glob, that was amazing!"

Lucario nodded.

Finn looked down at him and finally let out a sigh of relief. "Hey bro, are you okay?"

"I'm fine." Lucario huffed, not wanting to admit how winded the battle had left him.

Johnny rolled his eyes again. "Yeah because shaking like a leaf and closing your eyes really says fine."

Finn hushed Johnny, before taking off his pack and rummaging through it.

Lucario took notice of this and looked up at the human boy. "What are you doing?"

"I think I have some Pokémon food or something I can use to help you, at least get well enough to stand up." Finn said.

Lucario raised an eye ridge at that.

He's a little too caring, the only other people who had been so caring were Ash and Aaron.

Aaron.

That aura he has, glowing even more brightly, since he had been seen me down.

Finn finally found some Pokémon food and handed it to Lucario. "There, doesn't that feel a lot better?"

Lucario chewed on the kibble like food and couldn't help but smile. "Yes, that helps. Thank you, Finn."

Finn grinned at him. "Of course. You needed help, so I gave it to you."

Lucario smiled, but that quickly turned to a frown. He was fine with being the boy's friend. But the idea of meeting someone else with

such a powerful aura scared him.

"Hey guys, love the touching reunion and all but what about the ladies over there?" Johnny pointed out.

"We should-" Lucario started.

Finn shook his head. "No, let's wait for Lucario to get some rest."

"No-"

"It's okay Lucario," Finn insisted, he then looked up at the two trophified girls hanging high above them. "Besides, they aren't really going anywhere."

That kindness...

After resting for a little while, Lucario finally said he was fine.

Lucario and Johnny agreed that Finn should be the one to free the girls from their cages while the two got them out of their trophified states.

With a slice of a sword and the taps of a trophy stand, both Gwen and Blossom had finally been reanimated.

Both girls stretched.

"Ah... thanks guys I don't know how much of that I could take."
Gwen said.

Blossom chuckled. "Are you kidding me? I've got worse pins and needles than you could only imagine."

"What happened to Chowder?" Gwen asked. "I lost him back in the Great Plains."

"Lucky." Blossom said. "I feel like I've been gone for like twenty chapters."

"Actually little lady it was only nine." Johnny pointed out.

"Wait, back up, what are you guys even talking about?" Finn asked.

Lucario gave a slight knowing smile. "It's not important."

"So what do we do now?" Blossom asked.

"I'm gonna see if I can try to find Stickybeard or at least try and turn this ship around or something." Finn said. "Come on, Lucario."

And like that the hat clad hero left with the aura Pokémon following after him.

"Come along Jonathan." Lucario added from outside.

Johnny shrugged and followed.

"We're coming too." Gwen said.

Blossom grinned. "Yeah, you guys need some help."

Johnny shook his head. "Uh-uh. You ladies are staying right here, it's way too dangerous out there."

"We're both superheroes." Blossom pointed out.

Johnny shook his head. "Too dangerous. Besides, this is man's job."

And like that he closed the door to the room, only for Gwen and Blossom to look at each other, both with bemused looks at the womanizer's decision.

"We're not seriously gonna let him do that, are we?" Blossom asked as the door closed.

"Of course not." Gwen said. "We're going out there, but give me a second to change into something, something more... *comfortable*."

Blossom nodded and let the girl change.

After a couple of minutes the door slid open and out emerged a new figure.

She was a girl wearing an obsidian, skin tight cat suit and a purple and black masquerade on her face. She had her auburn hair tied back into a pony tail and shining emerald green eyes. Along with that she had various accessories to add to the outfit, she wore matching purple gloves, what seemed like a utility belt and purple backpack that was slung across her body by one strap. Despite the cat burglar like attire she was far from it. She was hero who had helped save the world, an alter ego of a member of one of the most power species in the galaxy, but all in all she was still Gwen Tennyson, but like this she was...

LUCKY GIRL

Gwen darted her eyes around the ship making sure that the hall was clear of any monsters.

Lucky for them there weren't and they quickly walked out into the hall.

"All clear." Gwen said.

Blossom chuckled as she walked out of the room as well.

"Let's see if we can beat the boys up to the top of the pirate ship." Gwen said.

And like that the girl's were off, barreling through the corridors.

"Gwen, do you have any idea what I missed when I was gone?" Blossom asked.

"What was the last thing that you remember?" Gwen asked.

Blossom shrugged. "The big fight at the floating stadium, those monsters, the big plant thing that trapped us, the guy that trophified me and the bomb. Oh no, the bomb! Is everyone okay?"

Gwen sighed. "No, the bomb went off and I was just barely able to get out with Chowder. But it was really weird, the bomb made this black hole that engulfed the entire place."

"Wow... What about Ben?" Blossom asked.

Gwen sighed. "When Chowder and I escaped we were looking for him but after Chowder got excited and ran off Mojo showed up and well, you know what happened next."

"Mojo's in on this too?" Blossom gaped. "This is beginning to get crazier and crazier."

"Tell me about it." Gwen nodded. "But I think we'll be able to stop it as soon as we find Sticky Beard."

Blossom smirked. "Yeah, let's get him!"

And like that the girls found themselves on a window opening up and out of the Sweet Revenge to the open red skies.

"Red sky?" Blossom asked.

Gwen nodded. "Oh yeah, perfect for an end of the world sort of scenario."

"End of the world, isn't that a little much?" Blossom questioned.

"Y'never know." Gwen shrugged.

Blossom sighed. "Whatever, let's go."

Blossom gave Gwen a thumbs up before she flew out of the ship. Gwen ran alongside Blossom, her platforms of pink energy joining her at each step.

Blossom flew down and landed just in front of the mast, Gwen went and landed on the side of the ship watching and waiting for something to strike, it was strange that they hadn't met a single monster since they had been there.

"I'm gonna take a nap while we wait for the boys!" Blossom called out to Gwen.

Of course Blossom didn't know that they should've expected monsters as she had only been around during the fall of the floating stadium. She hadn't known to expect danger lurking around every turn.

And just as Gwen had expected something dangerous did appear out in the distance, but it wasn't at all what she had been expecting.

Rushing far above the Sweet Revenge was none other than a familiar School Bus with rockets mounted on the back. Blossom had her eyes closed so she didn't notice nor care what was flying above them. But of course Gwen didn't really notice either.

Within that school bus -awesomely dubbed the COOLBUS- was one young, bald agent who glared intensely at the dashboard which had several targeting systems set to fire at the ship.

"ATTACK!" Numbuh 1 bellowed as he punched the various buttons, thus unleashing a slew lasers.

The lasers zipped through the red skies right towards the Sweet Revenge, aiming straight for the sails, where a certain redheaded kindergartener was resting.

The lasers zipped through the air just barely missing Blossom.

The girl shot up after just nearly getting shot.

"Woah?!" Blossom shouted.

"Blossom!" Gwen cried, when she saw her friend narrowly avoid the lasers.

Numbuh 1 fired more shots at the ship, which again narrowly missed the kindergartener.

"Oh man," Blossom shuddered as one of the gumball canons exploded next to her. "I've really gotta get my head in the game."

"That's it." Gwen said. She then thrust her hands down towards the helm of the ship before a blast of mana erupted from her palms, propelling her up in the air towards the COOLBUS before disappearing in a flash of pink light.

Numbuh 1 was getting ready to fire off another stream of lasers, but Lucky Girl Spontaneously appeared on the hood of the rocket mounted school bus.

"What?" Numbuh 1 gaped at the girl.

Gwen ignored him though and let out a furious kick that destroyed the glass of the front window of the vehicle.

Numbuh 1 gasped as the air pressure within the bus immediately took effect and began to suck him out of the vehicle. Numbuh 1 glared at the girl before he activated his rocket boots and launched himself at her, affectively knocking both of them off the descending school bus.

Both Numbuh 1 and Gwen both were free falling down to the Sweet Revenge. Numbuh 1 used his rocket boots to keep herself up in the air whereas Gwen created a mat of mana that stopped her from plummeting into a lower level of the ship.

Once both were back on the ship they immediately sprinted towards each other ready to attack. Lucky Girl launched her leg towards the operative whereas Numbuh 1 sent a Karate chop at the half Anodite.

Both of them meet in the middle and were left grappling each other's limbs.

"Hey, wait guys!" Blossom called to the two warriors. Both of them turned their heads in the direction of the girl, not letting either of their attacks falter.

"We don't have to fight. Have some cookies instead!" Blossom grinned as she held out two gingerbread men towards them.

"Seriously!?" Nigel yelled. "Can't you see that we're a little busy? Are you going to stand for this?"

Numbuh 1 looked over to see Gwen chewing on a gingerbread man. "These are really good, Blossom."

"Thank you," She smiled and held another one out to Numbuh 1. "Want one?"

Numbuh 1 shrugged and took the treat. "Mmm... still warm... Wait, how is it still warm?"

"I don't know?" Blossom shrugged. "But at least it's not something completely weird and random like freshly brewed tea."

"Fair point." Numbuh 1 nodded in agreement.

The Sweet Revenge, Enterance to the Ship's wheel:

"AURA SPHERE!"

"NICE TRY MAN, BUT YOU'RE NOTHING COMPARED TO ME!"

"HEH! HAH! HOO!"

Lucario, Finn and Johnny were busy taking out the monsters in the room like no man's business. It was as if they were a single entity finely in tune with each other as they slashed, blasted and karate

chopped through the Primids, Buckots, Shaydas and many other monsters in the room.

Finally they took out the last monster in the room, all kinds of dark particles seeping through the floorboards.

"Alright, we didn't die!" Johnny cheered.

Finn nodded. "That was awesome, man!"

He and Johnny high fived at that.

Lucario smirked and nodded.

Finn turned to Lucario and grinned at the legendary pocket monster. "And you were incredible, man. The way you threw around that blue stuff, charged it and all that. My glob, it was great."

Lucario smiled at the boy, getting quite used to the kindness of the young adventure. "Thank you, Finn."

"Right on, man! Give me five!" He said, holding up his hand to the aura Pokemon.

Lucario raised an eye ridge at that.

"Seriously?" Johnny asked.

"I'm sorry; I am not familiar with this custom that you refer to as 'the high five.'" Lucario said.

"Just what me and Johnny just did a little bit ago." Finn said.

Lucario nodded and tentatively slapped Finn's paw. "That's it, great job, Luc!"

Lucario smiled back at the hat clad hero.

Johnny rolled his eyes as he walked towards the door. "Yeah, if you two do anymore of your touchy feely junk, I'm gonna hurl."

However Johnny and the others didn't notice that the goop that made up the monsters was gathering along the foot of the door. It all gathered together formed a simple blob that just hovered a few feet above the ground. The blob finished to reveal a monster that had a very abstract body made up of broken bars that seemed to fizzle with television static. Along with that the creature had glowing crimson eyes, but they were slightly hazy as if they were fog lights, looking out through a thick fog. It was none other than a Flood.

"Woah momma..." Johnny raised an eyebrow as he looked up at the monster hovering above the ground.

"Johnny!" Finn shouted.

But it was too late the Flood let out a sonic wave that surrounded itself, but was enough to send the muscle man against the wall.

Lucario was off like a rocket already using quick attack as he lunged towards the monster.

Finn was the next one off as well as he backed Lucario up with his sword at his side.

Lucario successfully hit the monster followed up with Finn's slash.

With that the two then ran over to their fallen friend.

"Jonathan?" Lucario asked the young blonde man.

Johnny smiled dazedly. "Yeah, I'll have the bag of red hot chili peppers, Pops." He then fainted.

Lucario sighed and lifted a hand completely shrouded in the flame like life energy.

"Finn, I'll be able to heal Johnny." Lucario stated. "Think you can fight that monster by yourself?"

Finn smirked. "You just work your magic, man. I'll be putting the hurt on the bad guy."

Finn then cheered as he charged off towards a monster.

Lucario then returned to Johnny.

The battle didn't start out that well, when he jumped at the monster it immediately let out a sonic screech. Finn was able to quickly backpedal away from the blast but not without taking one of the waves to his stomach.

"Alright, tough guy, now it's my turn." Finn smirked. He let out a battle cry and went crazy on the monster, hacking and slashing away at it as if he were the villain in some slasher flick as the bars of the monster became even fuzzier and more distorted than their usual orientation.

Lucario had just donated enough aura to the womanizer for him to be at full health as the Flood fizzled into purple mist.

Finn came back dusting his hands off as if they were dirty. "Well that's done. You good, Johnny?"

"I'm okay." Johnny shrugged. "How'd you do that?"

"Aura flows through us all; all it took was simply redirecting it back into you." Lucario stated.

Johnny rolled his eyes. "Right... I'm just gonna go with magic."

"But it's not-"

"It's okay Luc," Finn patted the Pokémon on the shoulder. "Just forget about it."

Lucario shrugged and nodded at Finn who smiled in response.

"Like I said if you guys are gonna keep being all touchy feely and stuff I'm gonna hurl." Johnny stated.

And like that the muscle man walked over to the door leading over to the ship's wheel.

Lucario looked at Finn who shrugged and walked towards the door, followed by the aura Pokémon.

The three entered where the wheel was located to see none other than a small pink dog piloting the ship, fearfully jumping and his fur slightly matted with the dark substance that the heroes had become so accustomed with.

"Darkness consumes this young hound." Lucario stated.

Finn looked at Lucario. "He's being possessed by that same dark force. It's taken control of him."

Johnny and Finn nodded.

"Well, you know what that means," Johnny stated before he charged forward.

"Jonathan!" Lucario cried after him.

But it was too late, Johnny rammed into the dog, knocking him clear into the sky and onto the main area of the ship, where Numbuh 1, Blossom and Lucky Girl were still eating cookies.

They watched as the dog slammed into the wooden floorboards in front of them, dissolving into dark energy and emerged as a large humanoid figure made completely of rock with all of its features made up of cubic shapes but was completely covered in the purple dark smoky substance and had a golden glow showing through in what would've been its eyes.

CINDERBLOCK

"The two of you had to ask didn't you?" Numbuh 1 sighed, before pulling out his gumball gun.

Back at the wheel Lucario, Finn and Johnny were watching.

"Finn, watch the wheel, make sure the ship remains level." Lucario said.

"On it!" Finn saluted the aura Pokémon, gripping the wheel as per instructed.

"Jonathan, come with me we'll fight this together." Lucario stated.

Johnny was about to say something before Lucario grabbed him and bounded over the massive rock monster, dropping Johnny off and causing the muscle bound womanizer to faceplant right onto the wood

"Ow..." Johnny groaned.

Gwen chuckled. "Took you guys long enough."

"Let's take this thing down." Blossom grinned.

Lucario shook his head. "Look to the skies."

The heroes did so and all of a sudden a Scamper appeared out of the air before a lone figure skydived down onto the ship.

"Numbuh 5!" The girl simply stated.

Everyone got into a battle ready stance as the robot surprisingly roared.

"BATTLE STATIONS!" Numbuh 1 bellowed and like that everyone charged towards the cobblestone menace.

Dark Cinderblock let out a soundless roar as they all charged towards the monster.

The fight started off with the obvious barrage of attacks from the various heroes. Cinderblock didn't even flinch as spheres of aura, disks of mana, lasers, candy, afro combs and ice were plunged towards the monster but it did nothing as he charged along towards them, rocking the boat with each step.

"Finn, keep this thing under control!" Blossom shouted as she and the others narrowly leapt away from where Cinderblock would've crushed them.

Finn kept the strongest grip on the wheel that he could, trying to keep it level. "Hey, I'm trying but you guys need to keep the big guy down there still."

"Working on it!" Numbuh 1 shouted as he shot several more gumballs at the dark monster.

Everyone continued their onslaught of attacks on the monster but clearly, that wasn't working.

"Clearly our ranged attacks aren't working." Lucario stated as Cinderblock simply stood there with his hands on his hips looking rather bored. "I suggest that we continue with melee attacks."

"Uh-uh, there's no way I'm getting near that thing." Johnny shook his head.

Sure enough Cinderblock finally got bored with being invincible and picked Johnny up before chucking him into Numbuh 1 and Gwen.

"That's why you just go with it..." Gwen sighed.

Lucario, Blossom and Numbuh 5 charged towards the dark creature, each of them ready to defeat the monster.

But Cinderblock was easily able to swat both Blossom and Numbuh 5 away as only Lucario remained.

The Aura Pokemon started things off by leaping into the air, doing a flip as his feet lit up with the cerulean life energy, he then slammed his foot into monster's head causing quite a bit of damage to it as the right corner of his face crumbled.

Lucario landed with a smirk before Cinderblock landed his fist into the wooden floor of the ship where Lucario was formerly crouched but had easily dodged as he rolled to the side.

But Blossom shot off towards the block monster next and sent a power punch to the clone's fist which resorted in a sickening crunch.

Cinderblock glared at Blossom with its one remaining eye before Numbuhs 1 and 5 flew up together and fired their weapons into the monster's side, knocking a huge chunk of the rock into the ground before it dissolved into pure energy.

Gwen was next as she clapped two blocks of mana into the side of Cinderblock's head, knocking the rest of its head clean off of him with a sickening crunch.

But the monster was still standing and he was enraged at what the heroes had done to him.

He slammed his single fist into the floor of the ship, knocking so many of the floorboards into the air as he jumped and thrashed about.

Even Lucario was knocked away by the monster's rage as it was just too much for any of them to handle.

Johnny Bravo, who seemed to be knocked out of the fight, was far too busy cowering in fear behind a barrel at the very sight of the monster.

Cinderblock sent his remaining fist into the Blossom which knocked her clear into the air and next to the barrel that Johnny was hiding behind.

She was about to fly off but that's when she took notice of the man.

"Hey, there you are." Blossom said.

Johnny facepalmed at the very sight of the lead Powerpuff Girl.
"Aw... man, you found me! You guys were supposed to beat the big monster and then I would come out and pretend that I helped all of 'ya."

Blossom narrowed her eyes into a narrow glare at the fitness buff.
"And how's that working out for you?"

"Pretty good until you showed up." Johnny shrugged.

Suddenly Numbuh 5 crashed down next to them, before flying off again, completely ignoring the two.

"Yeah, this isn't going so well." Gwen sighed as she produced a field of mana to block a punch from Cinderblock.

"Why don't we use that muscle of yours for something useful?" Blossom smirked.

Johnny shook his head. "Nuh-uh, I don't feel like doin' anything with the gun show unless the ladies want it."

"I want it." Blossom deadpanned before picking Johnny up and throwing him over her head.

Johnny then was sent straight through Cinderblock's chest crumbling the monster and leaving him as a pile of rocks on the floor.

"Numbuh 5 definitely enjoyed that." The female operative grinned.

Gwen smiled too. "Oh yeah, that was definitely satisfying."

"Oh..." Johnny groaned. "I'm gonna feel that in the morning."

"Uh... shouldn't the dog come back or whatever?" Numbuh 1 asked.

Lucario's eyes widened at that. "EVERYONE STAND BACK!"

Everyone ran at that except for Johnny, who still just lay where he landed.

Suddenly Cinderblock rose from the rubble and stood proud and tall in front of them.

"Oh you have got to be kidding me!" Numbuh 1 shouted.

"Come on, you guys got this!" Finn insisted. "I know you do."

Cinderblock charged at them, making Finn quickly grab the wheel, continuing in his attempts to keep the rocking ship level.

Everyone got back to firing their onslaught of random attacks.

"How are we going to stop him if he's just going to keep reforming like that?" Blossom asked.

"Yeah, we're screwed." Johnny added as he still laid sprawled out on the floor.

"I have an idea," Lucario announced. "But I will need Gwendolyn to stand with me and for the rest of you to keep him occupied."

"Sure." Gwen smiled.

"And... what about me?" Johnny asked.

"You can just stay there." Numbuh 1 insisted.

"Cool." Johnny gave them a thumbs up before continuing to just lay there.

"Numbuh 5 hates bein' a diversion." Numbuh 5 groaned as she flew around on her backpack. "But she'll do anything to get Pebble breath over there out of the way."

And with that, Numbuh 5 joined in flying towards the rock monster with Blossom and Numbuh 1. Once they had met the rock monster they each zipped around him with ease as he tried to swat them out of the air, like flies.

"Alright Lucario, what do you want me to do?" Gwen asked the aura Pokemon as she watched her three companions annoy the dark creature before them to no end.

"This mana that you wield, it is life energy from all surrounding beings, correct?" Lucario asked.

Gwen nodded. "Yeah, mana's everywhere; in the air, in the trees, in the birds. You call it aura don't you?"

"That is correct." Lucario nodded. "We wield the same energy and use it in different ways."

"Yeah, just depends on the way you manipulate it and how it responds to you." Gwen nodded. "All in all it's the same energy."

Lucario outstretched a paw to the girl. "Then let us join hands and return this corrupted being to his true form and mentality."

Gwen smirked. "Let's do it."

Together Lucario and Gwen glowed a bright unearthly mauve aura that surrounded them in the shape of their bodies but turned to flame like ends just barely wisping out of them.

Cinderblock just got smacked Blossom out of the sky just to turn and see the giant purple blast come and knock clean through his stomach.

Cinderblock looked down at the gaping hole in his stomach and then back down to Lucario and Gwen. He let out a soundless curse before crumbling into dark energy and revealing the trophy of the pink dog once more.

Everyone let out a sigh of relief at that and was finally able to rest while both Gwen and Lucario both crumbled onto the floor.

Gwen gasped. "That- that was amazing... but- let's n-not do that again..."

"Agreed." Lucario stated.

Despite all of that, Numbuh 1 however still had his Splanker trained on the small dog, whereas Blossom walked past him calmly walking over to the pup.

"I wouldn't do that," Numbuh 1 warned. "He could be dangerous."

"It's just a cute little doggy." Blossom smiled. "What's the worst he could do?"

"Did ginger girl not just see the little dog turn into a giant, ten foot rock monster?" Numbuh 5 asked Johnny who -was now up and-shrugged in response.

Blossom rolled her eyes at them as she stood next to the trophy of the mutt. "Relax guys."

And with that she tapped his trophy stand and in a bright flash of light there was a dog standing before them on his two short, rather scrawny hind legs. He had pink fur and a large black spot on his back. Along with that he had two long, floppy ears. He was a dog who just wanted a simple life, he just wanted his owners to be safe, but in the end he was just cowardly. It was none other than.

COURAGE

The dog then began to yip and squeal, letting out what seemed to be meaningless babbles. But to everyone's shock the dog literally shape shifted before their very eyes in an attempt to portray the words he wanted to get across.

He first turned into the Sweet Revenge before changing into what appeared to be Stickybeard himself; then there was what appeared to be a humanoid figure with a squid's head before changing into a giant boot doing a kick and finally the Sweet Revenge again and using his hand to show something falling off the ship.

"What...?" Numbuh 1 scratched the back of his head, trying to figure out what Courage was trying to show them.

Courage began to let out more babbles as he tried to spin the tale of what had happened before a calm hand rested on his head and rubbed tiny circles into the dog's skull.

Needless to say this had the desired effect on him as his babbles turned to low whimpers as he was finally starting to calm down.

Courage looked up to see none other than the calm pink eyes of the lead Powerpuff Girl.

"It's okay, you're with us now." Blossom smiled. "And I promise, nothing bad is ever gonna happen to you again."

She then continued to pet Courage who let out a small smile and a moan of pleasure.

"Well guess that wraps all of that up." Numbuh 1 stated.

Numbuh 5 nodded. "Yeah, now that we've found the ship Numbuh 5 can finally get some rest."

"Y'know guys, I've always wanted to fly a pirate ship?" Finn interjected as he continued to steer the flying boat.

"Don't you mean sail?" Johnny asked.

"Nope!" Finn grinned. He then took notice of Lucario and Gwen, the latter of the two who was lying against the mast of the ship and the former still crouched down. "Hey Luc, how you doing down there?"

Lucario was pleased to hear the adventurer's voice. "We're great Finn!" He called out. "Just great!"

"Alright then!" Finn exclaimed. "I don't know about you guys, but these dark red clouds are really getting boring, so I'm gonna get us the math out of these gloomy skies."

And with that, Finn flew the Sweet Revenge into the calm, clear blue cloudy skies.

The tide of this war was turning; for they had finally retaken The Sweet Revenge.

!... Johnny Bravo joined your team...

... Gwen rejoined your team...

... Blossom joined your team...

Courage the Cowardly Dog joined your team... !

I AM FINALLY DONE WITH THIS THING! Once again, I would like to say I am so sorry for how long this chapter took. I had actually started it the day after I uploaded the last one. I had every intention to finish this chapter at the beginning of the year. But, I had issues trying to progress the chapter while keeping everyone in character. It was terrible and then I got to Duon who was an even worse demon. But I got through it. Special thanks to Child at Heart Forever who actually gave me an idea for Duon which was able to finally advance the chapter. She's great and you should check out her stuff, she does Sonic stuff as well as a few Smash Bros fics. But yeah, with the combination of life and writers block it took five months. With that being said, I am so sorry!

But for those of you still faithful readers who are still following this story thank you.

Now... Johnny was Snake and I always intended that. As for Courage, he was also always intended to be Mr. Game&Watch and was actually hinted at in chapter two.

As for the next chapter we will be discovering The Truth Behind the Ancient Minister. So yeah, I have been itching to write that scene since the very beginning of the story. No hints as to who he will be, I've dropped enough throughout the story and someone's already figured it out. Don't ask me when it'll come out because I DO NOT KNOW! I'm coming up with even more exams within a couple of weeks so do not expect ANYTHING from me until after June. I'll be working on this but slowly.

I'm done.

ChrisMcClean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/?=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie= Porky Statue

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

The Eds=Pokémon Trainer (Eddy=Squirtle, Double D= Ivysaur and Ed=Charizard)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Ash and Pikachu= Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

General Scar and his battlebot= Galleom

Numbuh 5= Falco

Team Rocket and their dragon= Ridley

Bubbles= Olimar

Robin= Captain Falcon

Mac & Bloo= The Ice Climbers

Aaron's Lucario= Lucario

Sir Aaron= Extra

Johnny Bravo=Snake

Cinderblock=Duon

Courage the Cowardly Dog=Mr. Game&Watch

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire (x2), Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack (x2), Rath (x2), Wildvine, Jetray, AmpFibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Fourarms, Eatle, Humongosaur, Ultimate Humongosaur.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultimate Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, ?, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack, The Life and Times of Juniper Lee, Evil Con Crane, The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy, Teen Titans, Fosters Home

for Imaginary Friends, Johnny Bravo and Courage the Cowardly Dog.

The Truth Behind the Ancient Minister

I decided to start this as soon as I finished writing Bravo Boys and Girls because the way I see it, the sooner I get it started, the sooner I'm going to finish this chapter, because honestly, I don't wanna take five months again. Without further ado let's get to the moment that you've all been waiting for. Are you ready because we're about to reveal the identity behind the ancient minister.

Disclaimer: I do not own Cartoon Network or Super Smash Bros because if I did then I would own a copy of Super Smash Bros for Wii U and for the 3DS but I don't because I'm not ready to move to the curent gen.

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 11-

The Truth Behind the Ancient Minister

Space Ghost stood in his studio once more, gave his signature grin and began the recap. "Previously on Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary: Johnny Bravo finally made his appearance within the Sweet Revenge and met up with Lucario and Finn. The three of them teamed up and together they were finally able to find Blossom and Gwen. After battling with the dark clones of the two heroines they were finally able to free them, thus enabling them to jump back into the fight. Johnny, Finn and Lucario went off on their own while Johnny told Gwen and Blossom to stay put because it was too dangerous for them. Joke was on Johnny as Gwen made an appearance as Lucky Girl and actually got to the boat's main deck first along with Blossom. Afterwards, Numbuh 1 appeared and tried to shoot down the ship, which just so coincidentally meant trying to kill Blossom. Not sure if that makes him Numbuh 1 or Numbuh 0... Wait, he was awesome... Uh... Let's forget that last one and replace

it with this: I'm not sure if that makes him Numbuh 1 or Numbuh 13. Anyways... Gwen and Numbuh 1 fought it out for a little bit before being stopped by Blossom who offered them cookies. Afterwards, Johnny found a dog controlling the ship. Johnny hit the dog and the dog transformed into the dreaded Cinderblock. But after Gwen and Lucario combined their powers to destroy Cinderblock and leave the trophy of the dog behind. As it turned out, the dog was actually Courage the Cowardly dog. But with all of that said and done, the heroes had officially retaken the Sweet Revenge. We now return to the story where we finally begin to get some answers. Like who the heck is the Ancient Minister?"

The Subspace Bomb Factory:

Deep within the Subspace Bomb Factory alarms were blaring and the lights were flashing, thus alerting each and every one of the robots within the facility putting the place was under red alert.

Three figures dashed down the pristine white hallways, throwing commands, electricity and magic with every single step.

It was none other than Juniper Lee, Ash Ketchum and Pikachu. Barreling down the halls of the subspace bomb factory as they wanted to give whoever it was that was running the place a good piece of their minds.

But to get there they had to get past all the robots. And that is exactly what they did.

"Use Thunderbolt, Pikachu!" Ash cried.

Pikachu jumped up into the air and sent his deadly volts of electricity into four of the normal robots, causing them to explode on impact.

"Duck Ash!" Juniper commanded.

The Pokemon trainer did so and the protector sent a kick at an oncoming Buckot. It burst into purple flames at that one.

"Iron Tail!" Pikachu leapt up as his tail plated with the metal and decapitated a Primid.

Juniper eyed the head of a Bombed that she easily snatched out of the air and chucked at a Blade Primid. It didn't end well for it when it attempted to slash the bomb in half.

Pikachu dashed on ahead, gaining a white streak behind him. "Pika-pika-pika-chu!" He rammed into the headless Bombed, the force of the blow sending the creature right into the wall.

One of the robots opened up the panel on its stomach and let out a rocket, it came surging on towards the three heroes.

Ash however was quick to react. "Pikachu, use thunderbolt on the rocket!"

"PIKACHU!" The electric mouse bellowed and sent a chain of electricity at the rocket. The two met and exploded on impact, creating a thick layer of smoke.

Ash looked to Juniper who nodded at him. She ran into the smoke and in a flash of purple, the robot was crushed to bits, sparking with the protector's energy.

But the three had to keep moving, they hadn't encountered any doors in this long pristine hallway and they knew if they kept to one place for too long, they would be caught. Ash and Pikachu would just end up where they once were and who knows what they would've done to Juniper.

So it was more smashing and bashing with various monsters and robots as they advanced through the corridor. With the trail of dissembled robot parts and dark energy they left behind it was almost as if a tornado had ripped through the facility.

Juniper launched a kick to the head of one of the robots, this ended with it sparkling with her energy and cracking open like an egg as the

pieces fell to the floor.

A Speek sent a ball of electricity at Pikachu.

"Use Iron Tail, Pikachu!" Ash commanded. "And smack the electricity with your tail."

Pikachu dawned his metal plating and followed his trainer's orders. He took in the electricity before flinging his tail towards the creature and zapped it into oblivion.

Pikachu and Juniper got to beating up more and more monsters and robots while Ash lead his Pokemon. But in the mean time, he was scanning the path for an exit. Like it or not, this was a loosing battle, more and more of these robots kept coming and there was no way that Juniper and Pikachu could fight them all.

Finally Ash's eyes fell on a closed door at the far end of the hall.

Juniper slightly stumbled back as she ducked away from a Primid's punch. She was about to confront it once more time before Ash grabbed her shoulder.

"Juniper, there's a door over there, we've gotta get out of here." He told her.

Juniper nodded. "Right, let's get out of here."

"Come on Pikachu!" They both called out to the electric mouse.

Pikachu blasted another robot before running over to them and popping onto Ash's shoulder. Juniper was the one to push the button that slid the door open and the two ran into the room.

When they got in, Ash quickly slammed the button to shut the door.

But the room was completely dark, leaving the two children still on high alert.

"Ash?" Juniper asked.

"Yeah, I'm here." The trainer responded. "Who turned out the lights?"

Juniper shrugged, despite the fact Ash couldn't really see it. "I don't know."

"Any ideas?" Ash asked.

"Pika?" Pikachu wondered aloud.

Suddenly the lights all snapped on and the three of them were surprised to find themselves completely surrounded by monsters and robots.

There were ten Primids, two of which were of blade class, four of Scope, two of fire and three normal Primids. There were also six of those robots. Along with all of that there were two Speek's hovering above them.

Juniper and Ash got back to back as the enemies surrounded them, both of them prepared for battle as Pikachu jumped off of Ash's shoulder and got in a crouch with little sparks coming out of his pouches.

"Pikachu, use thunderbolt!" Ash shouted.

And Pikachu's lightning springing into two of the robots and a Fire Primid are what started off the fight.

Juniper was next lunging at a Blade Primid with her fist extended, the monster was quick however and responded with a slash that sent the girl sprawling backwards.

"Juniper!" Ash called out.

Pikachu turned at that and saw the girl land in a crouch. "Pika?!"

Pikachu then gained that white trail behind him once more. "Pika-pika-pika-pika-pika-pikachu!"

The electric mouse charged into the Blade Primid and made quick work of it.

"You okay, Juniper?" Ash asked as he kneeled down next to her.

Juniper shook off the pain. "I'm fine, I'm fine, we just need to get back to work."

Juniper approached a normal Primid first and began to trade blows with it. They seemed to be matched in terms of their punches, kicks and moves of the like.

Juniper just shook her head and kneed the Primid's stomach and sent it tumbling to the ground. Juniper didn't waste time at that point sending a stream of energy at the monster; it burst into smoke at that.

Juniper put her hands on her hips and smirked at that. But she saw a spark of light in her peripheral vision and quickly sidestepped the ball of electricity that left a scorch mark on the ground. She was surprised to see that the Speek had taken aim on her.

Juniper sighed. "I have to fight a cloud now?"

The Speek shot another blast at her in response which she jumped to the side to dodge.

She shrugged. "Of course I do, alright then."

She leapt into the air and flipped with purple energy trailing behind her foot. Her foot met the Speek and it darkened, becoming more of a storm cloud if anything.

She landed on the ground and quickly jumped away once again as it shot another volt of electricity.

She jumped and sent a roundhouse at it which led to its destruction.

Pikachu had just taken down one of the normal Primids. "Pika pika!" The Pokémon chirped.

Ash grinned and was about to tell Pikachu to go after another enemy before its ears twitched and it quickly dodged shots coming from a Scope Primid.

Pikachu ended up getting struck in the stomach and skidding backwards along the linoleum floor.

"Pikachu!" Ash cried.

"Pika." Pikachu squeaked, reassuring Ash that his best friend was just fine.

But the shots came once again, yet the electric mouse was able to dodge each and every single one of them.

The Scope Primid then began to charge a blast. Ash saw this and was ready.

"Pikachu, use iron tail and send the shot right back at him." Ash shouted.

Pikachu nodded and did just as Ash commanded knocking the blast right back to the Primid.

"Pikachu!" Pikachu grinned.

"Nice one buddy!" Ash beamed at his companion.

Juniper was grappling with a Fire Primid, with her right fist in its left palm and its right fist in her left palm. Just like one of them had done with Eddy it began to increase the heat in its fist.

Juniper shrugged at this. "Oh okay, two can play at that game."

And with that, Juniper started to produce her energy at her finger tips, the Primid began to glow a purple hue at this.

Juniper grunted as the Primid turned up its levels of heat. Juniper smirked at the Primid and increase her magic.

Both of them were in great discomfort at this.

"Had enough?" Juniper asked. The Primid didn't answer. "Well I haven't but you've just ran out of luck."

And with that Juniper let out bursts of the purple energy from her hands that set the Primid ablaze before she kicked it away from her.

Juniper then faced a Scope Primid which fired at her, but she simply leant away from the blast as it whizzed past her head. She rolled her eyes at this and ran at the Scope Primid as it was charging a larger blast. She made quick work of the creature when she slammed it right into the ground.

Pikachu was then seen weaving in between twin laser beams being fired from one of the robots.

"Come on, get closer, Pikachu!" Ash encouraged his good friend.

Pikachu continued dodging of the beams of light and once he was close enough Ash grinned. "Hit him with a tackle!"

Pikachu slammed into the robot and it was smashed to bits. He landed and was immediately charging off towards a Scope Primid.

"Good work Pikachu!" Ash smiled. "Strengthen that with a quick attack!"

Pikachu gained the streak behind him and rushed the monster, he ran into it. The impact was so great that it soared across the room and exploded against wall.

Juniper ducked under a horizontal slash from a Blade Primid before springing up and giving the creature an uppercut. It fell down to the floor, before Juniper stomped on its head.

Juniper then faced a normal Primid which tried to send two jabs at the girl but she was easily able to sidestep each of the blows. She quickly dropped to the floor and swept the Primid's legs out from under them with her own.

It fell to the floor and with that Juniper sprang up and sent her elbow down into the monster.

Pikachu faced a Speek.

It shot more deadly volts of electricity at Pikachu. The electric mouse Pokémon was having none of it, simply standing on its hind legs, with its arms crossed as it took in each of its inferior shocks.

Even ash was getting bored at the sight too.

Finally after some time, Ash finally decided to take action. "Alright Pikachu, let him have it with a thunderbolt."

"PIKACHU!" Pikachu sent all the energy back at the Speek and it burst into smoke at that.

Juniper quickly ducked to the side as one of the rocket robots fired one of its explosives towards her. As it prepared another one of its rockets Juniper quickly jumped up into the air and reared her fist back, crushing the robot underneath it and quickly jumped away as it exploded behind her.

Pikachu simply zapped one of the standard robots, short circuiting it and leaving it to collapse before them.

Juniper then faced the final Scope Primid. She managed to avoid all of its blasts and swung her foot into the Primid's face knocking it into

the floor. She then collected the Primid's gun and shot it in the head before throwing the gun away as it dissolved into energy.

"Pikachu, use Iron Tail!" Ash shouted.

Pikachu obliged and used its tail to hack off the head of the last robot in the room.

With that being said and done all the monsters were defeated.

They regrouped, standing back to back once again.

"I think that's all of them." Juniper said.

"Are you sure?" Ash questioned the girl. "There could be more of them hiding."

"Pikachu?" They both referred to the Pokémon.

Pikachu looked around the room before looking at them. "Pika, pika."

Ash smiled at that. "Alright, I think it's safe now."

"Well that's a relief." Juniper added.

"There's the door, we should keep moving." Ash pointed out to the end of the room.

"Don't you and Pikachu need to rest?" She asked.

Ash shrugged and looked to his best friend. "Pikachu?"

"Pika!" Pikachu quipped.

"We're fine." Ash stated.

Juniper was pleased enough with that and the two headed for the door.

Ash pressed his hand on the button that opened the door only for it let out a sharp beep as the door's remained stationary.

"What?" Ash gaped at the door. He punched at the door but to no avail.

"Ash, let me try." Juniper said.

Ash shrugged and let the Te Xaun Ze have a go at the door. She punched at it, kicked at it, tried so much but it did nothing for her.

"Whoever built this thing must've known what they were doing." Juniper shrugged.

"Move over Juniper." Ash shrugged.

"It's not gonna budge, Ash." She insisted.

"I'll open it." Ash stated.

Juniper shrugged and moved away from the door.

"Pikachu, use volt tackle!" Ash bellowed as he pointed at the door.

Pikachu stood away from the door, "Pika..." Got into a crouch and started off. "Pika, pika, pika, pikapikapikapikapikapika PICKACHU!"

"Come on!" Ash said as he ran after Pikachu.

"Bu-"

Ash grabbed her hand just as Pikachu burst through the wall leaving a cloud of smog at the ruined remains of the doorway left behind.

The room they arrived in was much like the others being a pristine white room, cleansed to the point of clinical standards. There were many other entryways in the room but standing right in front of them was the Ancient Minister, fully decked out in his elderly garb. But the

most daunting thing about the room were the mass amount of Subspace Bombs and the rows of robots behind him.

Juniper, Ash and Pikachu skidded to a halt and faced the Ancient Minister.

"It's over!" Ash shouted at the unknown figure. "You and your little robot friends can't keep me and Pikachu trapped in here anymore!"

"Pi-Pikachu!" Pikachu added.

Juniper nodded. "You've done so much to these guys and from the looks of it, whatever you have planned for the world must be stopped!"

And with that Pikachu was crouched down, sparkling with electricity while Juniper had both her fists clenched. They were ready to start this house party.

"Pikachu use..."

But Ash was cut off when he heard a sigh escape from the Ancient Minister, who looked down in regret.

"What?" Juniper gaped at that, lowering her fists.

"Pika?" Pikachu's pouches stopped sparking.

Ash was surprised and just looked around. "What's going on here?"

But all anyone could see was the great sorrow in the glowing eyes of the Ancient Minister.

Subterranean Entrance to the Subspace Bomb Factory:

"GO!"

"Oh yeah, I got the greatest monkey moves."

"This is fun!"

"NOT FUN! NOT FUN!"

We meet Robin, Jake Spidermonkey, Bubbles and Adam right where we left them, just entering the Subspace Bomb Factory as they were near completion of fighting off a whole mess of robots and monsters.

But they were doing well enough as they fought off a lot of the monsters with the greatest ease.

Robin chucked another one of his birdarangs at one of the robots and it exploded on impact.

Bubbles punched a Primid, knocking it off of the carrier and into the dark abyss below.

Jake slammed both of his fists into the sides of a robot's head, popping it off and cracking it open like a nut.

Adam ran from one of the robots as it shot lasers at him. He quickly pulled his backpack off of his shoulders and rummaged through it. Papers fluttered out and got scorched by the beams of light but eventually he found what he was looking for. He pulled out the gumball gun that he had come so accustomed to using. He quickly spun around and fired at the robot. They punctured the robot's armor to the point it looked like Swiss cheese.

"That's better." Adam let out a relieved sigh and turned to the others. "Alright, so now we're in. What do we do now?"

"We find whatever's going on in here." Robin said. "Whatever's here seems to be having a pretty big effect on what's been going on recently."

"Adam... Haven't you seen the movies?" Jake asked his friend. "The heroes always go in and figure out what's going on as they go."

Adam raised an eyebrow at that. "So you have absolutely no idea what you're doing?"

"Exactly." Bubbles stated.

"No!" Robin shouted. "We discover what's going on by working our way through the fortress-"

"With no real direction." Bubbles added.

"And trust our instincts to discover the truth." Robin confirmed.

"Whatever." Jake rolled his eyes. "Let's use my instincts and go that way!"

Jake pointed off in the only direction that they could go which had several platforms being spun around on vertical bowls that went around on conveyor belts.

"But it's the only way to go, so there's nothing really instinctual about it." Adam stated.

But it was too late, Jake, Bubbles and Robin had already leapt onto the first platform.

Adam sighed once again but jumped onto the next platform.

Jake grinned as he jumped onto the next set of revolving platforms. "Ah... Platforming doesn't pay. It's almost as if we're in a videogame."

No one responded to that, but focused on jumping on different platforms.

No monsters or robots appeared on the first two but once they landed on the third one, two Speeks, two of the robots, three Scope Primids and a Floow confronted them.

Bubbles grinned and shot off towards the first of the robots, crushing it and leaving it in the dust as she went on to the next platform.

Adam landed on top of the first Scope Primid and flattened it underneath him. He shrugged and decided to stomp on its head to get rid of it.

Jake landed in front of the Scope Primid.

"Hi!" He beamed at the monster. The Primid responded by charging its gun.

Jake laughed at this, quickly jumping into a headstand and throwing the charging gun in the air with his feet. He then flipped right back onto his feet and threw the gun at the Primid before running off.

Jake was already on the next platform when the gun discharged into the monster.

Robin ran by and flung a birdarang into the Speek's generator. It shorted out and imploded.

All of them were on the fourth platform while the Speek, the flood and the robot followed after them, the Scope Primid took to firing at them from behind.

Lasers whizzed on past all of them. Robin stopped as the others moved to the fifth set of platforms and whipped out his staff. He took in the shots and allowed them to bounce off of his staff and into the Scope Primid.

Robin smirked before jumping off to the next one with the others.

Adam landed on a platform but one of the robots had landed right behind him.

Adam looked down and saw that below the platforms was a bottomless chasm. He shrugged at that and pushed the robot away

from him, effectively having it slide off the platform and plummet to its doom.

While Jake decided to fight the remaining Speek on the sixth. Robin and Adam passed by him. The monkey simply pulled out a banana and jammed it into the Speek's generator. When it tried to fry Jake again the end result was not pretty.

Everyone then ran past Bubbles as she faced the Flood. It let out its sonic discharge, but Bubbles quickly responded with her own shrieks.

The harmful sound waves collided with one another and ended up sending smaller waves towards the monster as Bubbles' were stronger. That was enough to make the monster frizzle and frazzle before Bubbles let out a power punch that dissolved the monster into smoke.

Bubbles landed at the beginning of a hall where the rotating platforms ended. The only thing that was standing between them and continuing onward was an Armank.

"Woah... that thing's huge!" Adam shuddered.

"I know..." Jake agreed. "Isn't it awesome?!"

"Sure is!" Bubbles high fived the monkey.

Robin was at the ready now. "Alright, enough of that, we've gotta take this thing down."

The snake like part of the Armank sprang out of the top of the monster and shot a sparkling ball of electricity at each of them.

"GO!" Robin shouted as the four of them scrambled away from the beam.

Bubbles and Jake ended up regrouping and as Bubbles flew into the air she reached her arms down for the primate to grab hold. Together

they flew off towards it and Bubbles threw Jake at the Armank. Jake let out a war cry as he soared through the air and slammed his foot into the mechanical beast, causing the snake like attachment to fall apart.

"Spidermonkey style!" Jake grinned as he landed on his two feet.

The Armank then popped open revealing the scared creature inside. Adam and Robin wasted no time firing Birdarangs and Gumballs at it. In seconds it was destroyed.

"Yeah!" Adam cheered.

Bubbles grinned. "We make a great team!"

"Sure do!" Jake agreed.

Robin couldn't help but smile at that. "That was some nice moves you guys had out there."

They all smiled at that.

"Now come on," Robin said. "We've got to move."

"Right." The three nodded.

And together the four raced through the hallway, encountering no enemies along the way. But this adventure didn't last for long as they shortly reached a dead end.

Jake shrugged and scratched his head. "Guess my instincts were wrong."

"It's okay, Jake." Bubbles said. "We all make mistakes."

"Great, a dead end!" Adam groaned. "Now what do we do."

"We keep going." Robin stated.

"But there's no path from here." Adam said.

Robin looked at the younger boy and smirked. "Then we make one."

Robin pulled something off of his utility belt. It was an octahedral metal device it was a black semi-sphere with the familiar 'T' logo on it mounted on top of a yellow octagonal prism.

Robin placed it on the wall and they watched as four spokes retracted from the device and the black began to flash red and quick beeping was heard.

"You might wanna stand back..." Robin stated.

Subspace Bomb Room: The Subspace Bomb Factory

Ash and Juniper just stood there, staring at the Ancient Minister as Pikachu climbed onto his trainer's shoulder.

"Alright, enough fooling around!" Ash shouted. "I want answ-"

Juniper put a hand on his shoulder. "Sh... Do you hear that?"

Pikachu nodded. "Pika."

"What?" Ash asked.

"Some sort of ticking." Juniper said.

"Well what could tha-"

BOOM!

The blast started behind them and both Ash and Juniper turned to see Robin, Adam, Jake and Bubbles land in front of them.

"Sup?" Jake said as he landed at the head of the group and gave them a two finger salute.

Juniper shrugged at that. "Not much, just end of the world, doomsday room found and stuff."

"Sweet." Bubbles grinned.

Suddenly a red light washed over them and everyone looked to the source of the light to see a massive hologram of the conqueror of ten worlds looming over everyone.

"Vilgax..." Robin, Bubbles and Juniper growled.

"And now... I'm scared..." Adam shuddered.

Jake beamed, shaking his head. "Are you kidding me? This is totally awesome!"

Pikachu scowled at the Vilgaxian, lightning slightly gracing the pouches on his cheeks.

"Minions!" Vilgax raised his hand. "To your bombs."

The robots all jerked into motion at the sound of the warlord's voice. They all moved towards the bombs as they were all lowered onto the floor.

The Ancient Minister moved away from where he was staring at the heroes and stood between the robots and their bombs.

"STOP!" The Ancient Minister boomed in a heavily accented voice.

The heroes were slightly taken aback by that. No one knew that the Ancient Minister could talk.

All the robots looked at each other. They weren't quite sure what they could do as it seemed that the Ancient Minister had some sort of power over Vilgax's authority.

Vilgax just shook his head. "Unacceptable." He then pulled out a button and pressed it.

The robots shuddered and soon their eyes glowed a bright red. They all moved forward as the bombs were all lowered onto the floor. Together each robot paired and up and were preparing to insert themselves into the bombs.

But the Ancient Minister wasn't having any of that. He came over and rammed into the robots, knocking them out of position and away from their bombs.

Vilgax just shook his head again once more, "You have outlived your usefulness; you insubordinate fool." He then tapped the button once more.

The robots convulsed once more and began to fire their lasers on the Ancient Minister.

The Minister tried to escape the blasts but they were able to hit him no matter where he moved. They shot at him until he stopped moving and burst into flames.

With that being said and done; the Ancient Minister hung his head in shame and the robots wheeled towards the bombs now that they had nothing to stop them anymore.

Juniper gasped, "No..." As she clutched Ash's hand.

Tears began to form at the edges of Bubbles eyes

"Pi..." Pikachu's ears drooped.

Ash just lightly petted Pikachu's head as he just stared at the events taking place.

Adam just stood there with his mouth agape. "Oh..."

"... Man." Jake finished.

"You monster!" Robin glared up at the hologram.

Vilgax let out a dark chuckle at that, which quickly escalated into maniacal laughter.

The robots jammed themselves inside of each of the bombs, moving them all out across the room as the Ancient Minister just burned before them.

"The Ancient Minister failed!" Robin shouted. "Everyone, stop the bombs right away!"

Everyone got out of their dazes and got right to work.

Jake was the first to reach the robots, he wrapped his tail around it and walked away, hoping to drag it with his tail. He grunted as he tried his hardest to pull it off.

Robin went to one of the robots that weren't connected to a bomb, picked it up and threw it over his head.

Juniper was sending multiple kicks at one of the bomb bound robots. "Just get off... !" She shouted between grit teeth.

Adam had his arms wrapped around one of the robots, desperately trying to pull it off. "Come on... Come on!" He pleaded.

"Attack them, show no mercy!" Vilgax shouted and with that his hologram disappeared.

In that moment several Auroras appeared in flashes of light and the heroes just stared. What were they going to do?

Suddenly two arms appeared out of the sides of the burning Ancient Minister, who surprisingly wasn't just a bunch of ashes on the ground. But the two arms had two large blasters in them. They fired on several of the Auroras and blasted them out of the skies and into dark energy.

A humanoid figure began to appear out of the flames.

They jumped off of the Ancient Minister and a new hero appeared. He was rather short and was a ginger with ocean blue eyes behind huge circular glasses. He wore a white lab coat and purple rubber gloves. But the most important thing that he wore was his glare and barred teeth as he was PISSED. He was the Ancient Minister, he was arguably the greatest mind of his generation, but most importantly... he was a boy genius. It was...

DEXTER

He spun around, getting the last of the tattered, flaming robes off of him.

He had his guns at his side and screamed. "ENOUGH IS ENOUGH!"

Everyone gasped at this.

"Pi?!"

"Dexter?!"

"Dexter?!"

"The boy genius?!"

"How?!"

"What?!"

"Focus!" Dexter shouted at all of them. "The only way we are going to make it through this is if we all work together to defeat these monsters!"

Everyone looked and saw that the energy that formed when Dexter destroyed the Auroras was beginning to rise into other monsters.

All of them nodded to attack.

Out of the ashes were ten Primids, three of Scope, four of Blade and three normal, there were also two Speeks, two Roaders, three Ambulances, two buckots and three Shaydas.

Ash and Pikachu were the first to confront one of the monsters, it was an Ambulance.

The Ambulance fired one of the spears at Pikachu.

"Dodge it, Pikachu!" Ash cried.

Pikachu quickly leapt to the side, narrowly avoiding the weapons.

"Now use quick attack and run at it, zigzag!" Ash pointed at the monster.

Pikachu did just that, running in the fashion that Ash had commanded and the Ambulance wasn't able to hit the Pokemon. When Pikachu impacted the monster it crumbled to the floor.

Meanwhile, Robin was with a Blade Primid, pulling out his staff and dueling with the monster as they each traded blows with one another.

Robin however was resourceful and launched his foot into the monster's head which knocked it to the floor. He didn't even give the monster the chance to get up before he drove it into his monster's head and let it disappear.

Juniper was with one of the normal Primids, dodging punches left and right before she quickly head butted the creature. It staggered at that and looked up at Juniper, to which the monster slayer shrugged before punching it in the face hard enough for it to burst.

Adam had his gumball gun out and fired at one of the Speeks.

It wasn't very effective, most of the sweets whizzed through the cloud, but one of the Gumballs did manage to lodge itself within the Speek's generator.

The Speek, being fed up with Adam decided to send a volt of lightning at the boy, or at least tried to. When the generator electrified, it melted the gumball that was stuck inside which in turn let the gum into the circuitry and caused it to short out.

Adam gave a light smirk at that.

Bubbles was flying slightly above the ground, racing with a Roder. The two were neck and neck, constantly weaving in between the fray of fighters, monsters, robots and bombs as they slammed into one another in an attempt to get the other off of the path.

But through some quick thinking, Bubbles flew ahead of the mech and began flying closer to the wall, the Roder followed and she slowed down enough so that she could slam it into the wall.

A Scope Primid had its sights on the boy genius and it was preparing a large blast.

Dexter however, twirled his blasters in his hands and fired onto the Primid just as it shot at him.

Both of Dexter's shots actually absorbed the Scope Primid's blast before slamming into the creature and bringing it to its end.

Jake was with the Ambulance and was avoiding each of the weapons that the robot flung at him. He laughed and taunted the monster as it missed each and every time.

But Jake quickly realized that dodging the monster wasn't going to do much of anything for him. He needed to attack. So when the next lance landed next to him, instead of running away, Jake bent the weapon back so that it was tilted close to the ground. Once that was done he hopped onto it and was soon sent sailing through the air and into the enemy, which broke it apart.

"Use Thunderbolt, Pikachu!"

"CHUUUUUUUUUU!" The electric mouse bellowed as electricity bounced off of him and into a Buckot.

Bubbles was with a Shaydas, having trouble fighting it. She wanted to punch it but the blades made it difficult for her to get close. She tried laser vision but the monster simply deflected the shots with its blades.

Bubbles decided to retreat, flying into the air. The Shaydas returned to its primordial form and chased after her. Bubbles landed in a clearing and when the Shaydas reformed she quickly blasted it with her laser vision.

Dexter quickly pulled out a beaker and chucked it at one of the classic Primids. It broke open and it wasn't long until the monster dissolved into nothing when coming into contact with the chemicals inside.

A buckot tried to drop its hot coals onto Jake but the monkey quickly climbed onto the wall and hopped on top of the robot where he resorted to beating it mercilessly before jumping off again when it ran into a wall.

Robin chucked one of his birdarangs into the scope Primid's weapon. The weapon exploded and took the monster along with it.

Adam took out another one of the normal Primids when he punched it in the face and then dropped a heavy text book on it.

Juniper sidestepped and ducked under various slashes from a Blade Primid. She laughed at it as it made a vertical slash down onto her. But she kicked the blade out of its hands and proceeded to give the monster an uppercut.

Robin now had his staff out again and was fighting off one of the remaining Shaydas. They traded blows for some time. The Shaydas may have been forceful, but robin was strong enough to counteract the monster's attacks. When the Shaydas finally grew sick of the boy

wonder it sent a slash down at him that would've slice him in half had he not quickly dodged it and shoved his staff into the monster's head.

"Thunder bolt!" Ash cried.

Pikachu did so and the lightning landed right into the last Buckot, shorting it out and causing it to fall to the floor.

Juniper sent a roundhouse into a Blade Primid's face which in turn sent it into the wall.

Bubbles whirled around each of a Scope Primid's shots before confronting it and sending a power punch to its gut.

Dexter slid under a slice from a Blade Primid before kicking it in the stomach and then firing a blast into it.

Jake went to the Speek and quickly made his way up over it. He found itself on top of its circuitry and like with the Buckot he smashed the technology to bits.

By the time Adam was done with the last Primid it was riddled with holes.

Now that were only three monster's left several of the heroes grouped together to take out the last of them.

Juniper and Robin were the first as they both ran at the remaining Shaydas. The monster tried to fight both of them off but when Robin and Juniper launched magic and a staff onto it, it was lights out.

Bubbles then went to join Ash and Pikachu as they fired a thunderbolt and lasers at the ambulance.

And the Roader was history when Jake climbed onto it and veered it into the path of both Dexter and Adam's shots.

Once that was done everybody quickly rushed back to the Dexbots and their bombs.

Jake, who was now starting to lose his cool, was now hitting the monster. "Just... get... off... PLEASE!"

Others were working on robots too, getting a bit frustrated and scared too.

Dexter however was in the center of the room with an electronic clipboard in hand, gritting his teeth and tapping out various commands.

"My Dexbots... Come to me please!" Dexter commanded as his fingers flew across the keypad. "Release yourselves from these bombs and save yourselves."

Two Dexbots looked to him as well, just staring at the boy genius. He began to sweat as he increased his efforts, typing in even more commands at twice the speed.

But the Dexbots still just stared at him.

"No..." The boy genius choked out before hanging his head down in defeat.

Adam then ran over to Dexter, grabbed him by the shoulders and shook him.

"Come on!" Adam shouted at him. "They're your robots, isn't there *something* you can do?"

Dexter shook his head. "It's hopeless... The manual override I've set up in case this got too far is not working; Vilgax has completely locked me out of my systems and there's no way to stop the countdown."

Robin however, knew this wasn't going anywhere. He quickly pulled out his communicator and pressed a button on the side. With that he

quickly ran for the door. At the frame he stopped and waved to the others.

"I've found us a ride, we're out of here guys!"

Everyone ran out, Bubbles quickly scooped up Dexter and carried him over her head.

Dexter couldn't help but stare back at all of his precious robots.

Out in the halls everybody followed Robin while Dexter remained silent still staring back towards the robots.

"Do you even know where you're going?!" Adam shouted at Robin. He fired at a Dexbot.

"No idea." Robin responded as he chuckled a birdarang at a Bombed. "There's supposed to be some sort of hatch down at the bottom of the base which should lead out of the island."

"But we have no idea how to get there." Ash said.

Jake threw a Bytan at the wall. "Isn't this Dexter's pad? Shouldn't he know how to get down there?"

"Pi!" Pikachu cried out to the boy genius.

"Dexter, please help us." Bubbles pleaded with the boy genius.

He sighed. "It's no use... It's all hopeless... Everything I've done... I deserve this..."

Adam started. "But-"

Juniper cut Adam off, taking on a much higher tone of authority.

"Dexter, listen to me. I don't know what happened or what exactly you did when you were the Ancient Minister. But honestly, it doesn't matter. That was in the past and now you have the chance to make

things right, but you'll never get that chance if you don't do something now then we're all going to be sucked into that portal."

"Yeah, we've all made our mistakes." Robin added.

Dexter was still glossy eyed, but with that he took the genius furrowed his brow and took on a far more determined state.

"Take the next left!" Dexter shouted. "We'll make it down to the hatch in no time."

Everyone cheered at that and with the help of Dexter's instructions they made it down in no time.

The heroes were now diving down the seemingly bottomless pit. However there was nothing underneath them.

Adam who was falling as if he were sitting down on a chair with his legs crossed, turned to Robin. "Yeah... not that this matters or anything... but where's this ride that you got us."

"It doesn't really matter." Bubbles shrugged.

"But you can fly." Adam pointed out.

Jake fell next to him, fashioned as if he were lying on a lawn chair. "Meh, I'm cool with this too."

Adam just sighed.

Robin laughed and pulled out his communicator. He quickly pressed that same button that he did before and all of a sudden the T-Ship appeared below them and quickly opened their five seats for them.

Robin fell into the Captain's seat, while Ash and Pikachu and Juniper fell into two of their own. Adam and Jake in the mean time shared and so did Dexter and Bubbles.

With that the ship closed each of its hatches and zoomed off into the tunnel that would lead them to freedom.

Adam leaned back in his seat. "Ah... that's better. We're safe now."

Jake pouted. "Aw... now it's boring."

There was laughter ringing out through the cave.

"What was that?" Bubbles asked.

" *Listen, is that a voice I hear?*" A female voice rang out.

"Pi?" Pikachu's ears twitched.

" *It's speaking to me loud and clear...*" A man said.

Suddenly Team Rocket's Dragon appeared in front of their ship and Robin quickly brought it to a stop.

One portion of the robot's chest opened up to reveal Jessie.
"Floating on the wind,"

James' was next. "Past the stars!"

Meowth's portion then opened up as well. "In your ear!"

"Bringing chaos at a breakneck pace." Jessie continued.

James picked It up. "Dashing hope putting fear in its place!"

All of a sudden Jessie had a rose in her hand. "A rose by any other name, just as sweet."

James also had a rose now. "When everything's worse, our work is complete!"

"Jessie!"

"And it's James!"

"Meowth, now that's a name!"

Jessie started again. "Putting the do-gooders in their place,"

"Team Rocket!" James announced.

"We're in your face!" Meowth sneered.

Juniper groaned. "Not these guys again... I thought we already trashed your dragon."

"We don't have time for this, nonsense!" Dexter shouted. "We need to get out of here now!"

"You guys aren't going anywhere!" Jessie bellowed.

"Why can't you just leave us alone, Team Rocket?" Ash asked.

James laughed. "We have direct orders to eliminate you."

"But why do you have to be so mean?" Bubbles asked.

"Certain people are very, very naughty." Meowth explained. "And Vilgax says we've gotta snuff out the naughty people."

"We don't have time for this." Robin shouted. "Out of our way!"

"Try all you want, boy blunder." Jessie laughed. "But you're not leaving if we have anything to say about it."

"We'll see about that..." Robin grumbled before he thrust the T-Ship forward.

But the three Pokémon fiends had their beast ready as they also began moving through the tube but still faced them.

"Nice try." James grinned. "But your efforts are futile."

"Better find a nice seat before the whole place goes boom!" Meowth added.

Robin however, wasn't amused with Team Rocket's banter. They were wasting time that the seven of them didn't have, they needed to get out and fast.

Robin looked over the dashboard of the ship and quickly found what he was looking for. He punched the button and soon all of the individual segments slid open.

" *Autopilot engaged.*" A mechanical voice droned.

Everyone looked around at this.

"Anybody who can attack from a far enough distance better get on top of the ship now!" Robin commanded as he himself climbed on top.

Adam's eyes widened in fear. "WHAT?!"

"Come on, Adam..." Jake whined. "You gotta do it, Robin and the others are waiting."

It was true, everyone was up there except for Juniper and Jake as they couldn't attack at a distance.

Adam gulped but did climb on top of the ship.

"Everyone, ready your weapons!" Robin bellowed.

They all did so.

"FIRE!"

"Pikachu, use thunderbolt!"

The electric mouse sent a stream of electricity.

Bubbles shot lasers.

Robin chucked several birdarang.

Adam close his eyes and fired his gumballs.

Dexter let loose all of his plasma.

Team Rocket screamed as the full barrage hit their dragon and caused it to explode.

They were thrown out of the cockpit and they let out one last thing.

"TEAM ROCKET'S BLASTING OFF AGAIN!"

And like that the three of them disappeared out of the tunnel and out of the heroes' hair.

Everyone cheered and got strapped back in as the T-Ship made its way out of the tunnel. The ship zoomed out of the premises, treading on water a bit, but Robin was successfully able to pilot the aircraft away from the bomb factory as it was finally engulfed in the black hole.

Seaside Cliff:

"I still don't understand what's wrong with 'when you mess with Ben, you get the ten.'" Ben insisted.

Everyone groaned as the hero had gone on about it the whole trip to the cliffs.

Flapjack, who was on Ed's shoulders again, just sighed. "Can you pleeeeeeeaaaaaassssseeee... give it a rest already?"

"But it's just so... cool." Ben pouted.

Jack, Omi, Aelita, Raimundo, Jake the Dog, Flapjack, Chowder and the three Eds groaned.

"Enough of this chitty chatty!" Omi shouted. "We have reached the finale of the stick!"

"End of the line." Aelita corrected.

"That too!" Omi added.

"Alright Raimundo, you led us out here, now what do we do?"
Double D asked.

"Yeah, my feet are killing me." Eddy grumbled.

The Shoku Warrior shrugged. "I don't know, I thought we'd have run into something by now."

"See..." Omi pointed at Raimundo. "This is why, I should've been the one to lead us instead of Raimundo."

Raimundo turned to Omi and glared at the younger monk. "Why I outta..."

"Oooooohhh..." Chowder grinned and quickly pulled out popcorn.
"This is getting good."

"Hey gimme some..." Bloo whined to which Mac elbowed him.

"Enough!" Jack shouted.

Everyone quickly brought their attention to the samurai.

"We have visitors..." He pointed out.

And true to his word the Sweet Revenge came flying out towards them.

"London bridge is falling!" Ed shouted.

Everyone got into their own stances as the massive pirate ship touched down next to them. Ben had his hand over the ultimatrix,

Jack clutched the hilt of his sword, Chowder cowered in fear behind Ed, each Ed got into their own stances, Flapjack jumped off of Ed's head and stood with one of his candy swords, Jake enlarged his fist, Aelita held out two energy fields, Mac and Bloo had their own battle poses and Omi and Raimundo stood got in their own kung-fu stances.

The ship opened and Johnny Bravo came out and struck a pose. "Here's Johnny!"

Everyone groaned at the appearance of the man and put their weapons down.

"What?" The muscle man looked around confusedly. "What I do?"

Finn jumped out of the ship and grinned. "Looks like I missed a party!"

"FINN!" Jake exclaimed at the sight of the boy.

Finn turned and was quickly tackled by the dog. "I missed you so... much! A lot of crazy things have been going on around here."

Finn laughed. "Tell me about it Jake..."

"Finn, who is this?"

Finn looked up to see Lucario. He beamed at the sight of the aura Pokémon.

"Luc!" Finn grinned. "This is my bud, Jake. He's the one I was telling you about."

Lucario bowed at Jake. "How do you do?"

Jake giggled and returned the gesture. "Fine and dandy, my man. Fine and dandy."

Lucario chuckled at that.

Aelita walked over to Lucario with widened eyes. "Amazing... I've never seen a talking Pokémon before."

Numbuh 1 and Numbuh 5 walked out of the ship talking about reporting back to the moon base now that their mission was completed.

Gwen came out with Blossom and Courag and the two heroines were talking. "All I'm saying is that something bigger is going on around here."

"No I agree." Blossom said as she pet Courage. "I'm just wondering what exactly it is."

"GWEN! BLOSSOM!" Both Ben and Chowder gaped at the sight of the two girls.

Before either of them could react they were enveloped in hugs, Gwen receiving one from Ben and Blossom one from Chowder.

Gwen chuckled. "Miss me much?"

"Gwen, you have no idea how good it is to see you!" Ben exclaimed. "I thought that Jack and Jake had killed you a while back."

Gwen raised an eyebrow at that. "Really?"

"Blossom!" Chowder exclaimed.

The lead Powerpuff girl chuckled. "H-hey Chowder."

"Oh man, I can't believe you're alive!" The eater exclaimed. "I mean we went all around the world chasing after you and then they took you to the pirate ship."

"Nah," Blossom rolled her eyes. "It's gonna take a whole lot more than a stadium attack to take me out."

Everyone began to chatter with one another but were surprised to see the T-Ship land next to the Sweet Revenge.

"Blossom!" A high pitched voice squeed.

Blossom was quickly tackled by Bubbles into a great big hug. "I can't believe you're here, first I joined Robin on the island, then we went and..."

Bubbles continued sharing her story her sister.

Adam and Jake were the next ones out, nobody really paid any mind to them. They did however do their secret hand shake.

Ash and Pikachu came out and Juniper soon followed them.

Jake was telling Lucario and Finn more of his story when Ash spotted the jackal like Pokémon.

"Lucario, is that you?" Ash asked.

"Pika?!" Pikachu squeaked.

Lucario beamed at the sight of the Pokémon trainer. "Ash! Pikachu!"

Ash ran over him and Juniper followed.

"Lucario, what are you doing here?" Ash asked.

Lucario shrugged. "I'm wondering that myself."

"Uh... hello?" Juniper poked Ash on the shoulder.

Finn and Jake also elbowed the aura whisper too. "What about us?"

"Right." Ash scratched the back of his head. "This is my good friend Juniper, Juniper Lee."

"The Te-Xaun Ze?" Lucario shook the girl's hand.

"Yeah." Juniper nodded.

Lucario then gestured to Finn and Jake.

"Ash, these are my two friends Finn and Jake." He said. "Although, I just met Jake a few moments ago."

"Hi." Ash shook hands with Finn.

"Hey man."

Jake stretched himself up to Ash's shoulder and held up a hand to the electric mouse.

"Howdy?" Jake greeted.

"Pika pi!" Pikachu responded before giving him a high five.

Finn then turned to Pikachu. "And who's this little guy, right here?"

He scratched underneath the electric mouse's chin.

"Cha..." The Pokemon chirped.

Finally Dexter stepped off of the ship.

Throughout all the pleasantries taking place between everyone Jack immediately brought his attention to the boy genius as soon as his boot touched the ground.

"You dare bring the Ancient Minister here?!" Jack bellowed.

Everyone gasped and immediately prepared themselves for battle.

"It's him alright." Gwen added. "His mana is the same as the one I remember from the floating stadium."

Raimundo was the first one to storm up to Dexter. He grabbed him by the collar and yanked him off the ground.

"After all the trouble you've caused, you have some nerve showing up here!" Raimundo glared at the boy.

"Put him down!" Robin shouted at him.

"Yeah, lay off." Juniper added.

"Pika-pi!" Pikachu agreed.

"Don't you know what this guy did?" Ben asked. "He's been setting off the Subspace Bombs all over the world; it's because of people like him that we're in this mess.

"Don't be so mean to Dexter." Bubbles said.

Adam and Jake nodded. "Yeah, the guy's alright."

Everyone who was on Dexter's side now stood with him and everyone who wasn't were armed and ready.

Courage however was surprisingly the one to stand between the two groups.

"Courage, what are you doing?" Blossom asked.

Courage then began yipping and yapping. First he turned into Dexter and showed him shaking in fear before he became Vilgax who smacked the sand around them with his sword. He then returned to Dexter form who quickly morphed into the Ancient Minister.

"What's he saying?" Juniper asked.

Finn looked to Blossom. "Bloss, you're the one who seems to understand him the best. Can you make a little light of this."

Blossom nodded. "Something about Vilgax, he got Dexter and then destroyed everything and he became the Ancient Minister."

"Vilgax threatened to destroy my lab and my life's work if I did not become the Ancient Minister." Dexter explained.

"Vilgax?!" Ben shouted. "Vilgax made you do it?!"

Dexter nodded. "He was too strong. And his army was relentless. He made me build a prototype of the bombs, made me be the field commander in this foolish scheme and I just couldn't take it anymore."

"Dexter was willing to sacrifice himself in the bomb factory." Juniper added.

Jake agreed. "The guy wasn't gonna take anymore of Vilgax's crap anymore."

"He was so sad..." Bubbles added.

All of those that were against Dexter eased at that.

Raimundo glared at him once more.

"Go on," Dexter said. "After all that I've done, I deserve whatever's coming to me."

Raimundo continued to stare intently into the boy genius' eyes.

"Put him down, Rai!" Finn shouted at him.

Others from both sides gave their murmurs of agreement.

The dragon of wind set him down, but he still glared at him.
"Alright... but I've got my eye on you."

Dexter nodded.

"Courage was there." Dexter said. "He and I know everything that's going on."

Courage nodded.

"So what's going to happen next?" Numbuh 1 asked.

Courage was the one to answer. He turned himself into a giant gun, growled before becoming an orb and making the noise of an explosion.

"Numbuh 5 don't know what that thing is, but she knows that it looks like bad news." Numbuh 5 said.

"It's catastrophic." Dexter stated. "And now that my laboratory has been destroyed they have no reason not to introduce the cannon."

"Isn't there some way to stop it?" Chowder asked.

"Not by ourselves." Dexter stated.

"Tell us everything that you know Dexter, from start to finish..." Ben told him.

And Dexter did just that.

Ben nodded. "Alright, so here's the plan..."

Adventure Map Music:

Dexter joined your team!

I am done with this chapter! I loved this one and I'm very happy with the way it turned out. I can't tell you how bad I've been dying to write Dexter's reveal. Congratulations to InfernOverlord who was literally the only person who figured out that Dexter was the Ancient Minister. I actually thought I'd made it obvious after I went into the Ancient Minister's POV in chapter 8. But yeah. For those of you who think round 2 with Team Rocket was underdone I had to worry about time and thought it would be unrealistic to do the whole boss fight. I promise that they'll have a real one in the Great Maze. Then there's the Great Reunion

which I decided to extend. I'm 95% sure that I included everyone in that. But yeah, next chapter is going to be very short as it's just gonna be the Great Invasion scene. Expect that in the next week or two and then we'll be sidescrollin' in subspace. All that's left is SANIC the Hedgehog and I'm not telling.

So... Read and Review!

ChrisMclean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/Dexter=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie= Porky Statue

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

The Eds=Pokémon Trainer (Eddy=Squirtle, Double D= Ivysaur and Ed=Charizard)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Ash and Pikachu= Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

General Scar and his battlebot= Galleom

Numbuh 5= Falco

Team Rocket and their dragon= Ridley

Bubbles= Olimar

Robin= Captain Falcon

Mac & Bloo= The Ice Climbers

Aaron's Lucario= Lucario

Sir Aaron= Extra

Johnny Bravo=Snake

Cinderblock=Duon

Courage the Cowardly Dog=Mr. Game&Watch

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire (x2), Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack (x2), Rath (x2), Wildvine, Jetray, AmpFibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Fourarms, Eatle, Humongosaur, Ultimate Humongosaur.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultimate Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, Dexter's Laboratory, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack, The Life and Times of Juniper Lee, Evil Con Crane, The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy, Teen Titans, Fosters Home for Imaginary Friends, Johnny Bravo and Courage the Cowardly Dog.

The Great Invasion

This is gonna be epic, I've been wanting to write this scene for a long... time. So let's go just me and you, let's go just right on cue.

Disclaimer: I do not own Cartoon Network or Super Smash Brothers. If I did, then I would've been an executive back at CN. Oh well...

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 12-

The Great Invasion

The great oceans of the world of cartoons, the once calm, cobalt ocean that reflected the brilliant cerulean sky above it, was now being disturbed by the massive black hole hovering above it. But for the most part the two things seemed to coexist well enough, despite the wormhole's presence disrupting the beauty of the ocean.

But that instantly changed when the Subspace Gunship emerged from the Subspace portal. It was a gargantuan piece of weaponry that was mostly made up of a long cylindrical cannon and was mounted with several smaller guns which were on several semi spheres that surrounded the main cannon.

Purple energy began to run down the cannon's circuitry and soon at the end of the cannon that same energy began to gather and form a small ball of power.

Soon the ball dissipated and a massive blast appeared and surge on towards another part of the ocean. Where the blast met sea, another black hole formed on the surface of the water.

On a pedestal on the gunship were both Vilgax and Mojo watching their work and looking quite proud of themselves.

"Hahahahah!" Mojo laughed. "Our efforts to expand Subspace have been successful. For we have finally accomplished what we have sought out for so long. And why wouldn't we for I *Mojo Jojo*, have been assisting this pursuit and I *Mojo Jojo* have been-"

"Quiet you insolent fool!" Vilgax shouted at him.

Mojo turned towards him, glaring at the Vilgaxian conqueror.

"I hear something..." The warlord said.

And Vilgax looked out in the distance and true to his word there was something.

The Sweet Revenge came careening towards the ship at full throttle and Vilgax had known that they had lost the pirate ship.

Mojo laughed. "Hahahahahahaha! Those foolish heroes think that they can possibly stop us with that?! The gunship shall show them the true power of the Subspace Emissary. I *Mojo Jojo* will show them, what happens. Frontal cannons, make waste of them."

Nothing happned.

Vilgax scoffed. "Frontal cannons, fire on their ship."

And like that the turret furthest from the two villains fired on the ship.

The Sweet Renege barreled through but soon it was clipped by a laser, letting the boat catch flame and veer off course into more of the lasers. Very soon, a laser shot right through the middle of the ship and soon it was crumbling in on itself very shortly before it exploded. Thus ending the Sweet Revenge and the heroes inside in a fiery inferno.

Mojo let out an evil laugh.

"Too easy..." Vilgax smirked.

"LONGI KITE!" The voice of a hat clad hero bellowed.

And with that all out of the blaze, like a phoenix rising out of the ashes came five ships, rocketing off towards the gunship while Finn was seen ascending up and over the flames, with the green dragon like Shen Gong Wu mounted on his back.

"WHAT?!" Mojo screamed. "How is it possible that they could escape?!"

Vilgax gritted his teeth in frustration at that. He quickly went to commanding the gunship, "All cannons fire on all aircrafts at once! **Show no mercy !**"

Immediately several other cannons appeared along with the others. Along with the golden blasts of the frontal cannons several emerald blasts shot towards the ship.

It was absolute chaos as there seemed to be an infinite amount of laser blasts firing on the tiny ships that just kept pushing through.

"What's wrong, squid head?" Ben remarked from the controls of his vessel. "You gonna cry?"

The ship Ben was piloting was a long sleek fighter jet with an emerald green paint job. It was none other than Kevin's plane, the Rustbucket 3.0. And Ben expertly piloted it, doing barrel rolls to avoid the

"Wow, I'm pretty good at this!" Juniper beamed.

And it was true, she expertly piloted the sleek black jet in the shape of a manta ray. It was the Silver Manta Ray Shen Gong Wu. Juniper was great, she maneuvered the ship easily between the rays of destructive light.

Nothing came from the next ship as Aelita as she pooled all her concentration on driving the ship through all the blasts as it spun around each and every one of the shots.

Her ship was a black ship which was suspended on a black bar. On that black bar were four small ships and at the end was the captain's ship. It was the Skidbladnir.

Numbuh 1 was the next one weaving another SCAMPER through the fray.

Finally there was a large blue and white ship being piloted by Dexter. It had a force field around it that made all the lasers slide around the ship as it charged along through.

Up above Finn came down on his Longi Kite heading straight for the battle ship, letting out a great battle cry.

But he wasn't alone. Omi and Raimundo appeared next to him, only they were covered in an obsidian aura that outfitted them in sky and cerulean blue outlines respectively.

"Omi!" Finn exclaimed. "Rai!"

"We're with you on this one, Finn!" Raimundo grinned.

"Yes, we shall charge the ship together!" Omi added.

Suddenly streaks of pink and blue appeared next to the three of them.

"Don't forget about me!" Blossom added.

Bubbles cheered. "YEAH! We'll take them on together!"

And it was that unity that made them join hands. And together they went through, laying waste to the gunship as they flew right through the machinery.

First it was one explosion where they had entered. Then it was two from the place they exited. But soon the entire warship began to fall apart as explosions rang out all around it.

"Woo-Hoo!" Finn cheered as he and the other's escaped.

"NO!" Mojo yelled. "How dare they destroy this wonderful machine?! I *Mojo Jojo!* Will show them the consequences of their actions and then they will see the true power of the Subspace Emissary! And-"

"Come Mojo Jojo," Vilgax told him as he made his way back towards Subspace.

"What?!" The simian scientist gaped at the warlord. "But Vilgax-"

"Retreat Mojo, there's nothing that can be done." Vilgax said once again.

"But-"

"That's a direct order... :)" Vilgax chided once more before he escaped through the portal.

Mojo took one last look at everything before begrudgingly going into the portal too.

Ben, on the Rustbucket turned on the intercom to the other ships.

"This is your captain speaking, we are now on arrival to Subspace, all hands, feet and tails must be kept inside the vehicles until our arrival." He said.

Everyone cheered and with that, the ships all entered the portal with Finn, Omi, Raimundo, Blossom came soaring on after them.

All that was left were the remains of the gunship falling into the oceans below.

The heroes were now on the enemy's front doorstep and now they were really gonna take it to them, and hit the Subspace Emissary where it hurts.

Yeah, hope you enjoyed it. We'll be sidescrollin' in subspace soon. Now I get to write all the characters in action so wish me luck.

Read and Review!

ChrisMcClean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/Dexter=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie= Porky Statue

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

The Eds=Pokémon Trainer (Eddy=Squirtle, Double D= Ivysaur and Ed=Charizard)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Ash and Pikachu= Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

General Scar and his battlebot= Galleom

Numbuh 5= Falco

Team Rocket and their dragon= Ridley

Bubbles= Olimar

Robin= Captain Falcon

Mac & Bloo= The Ice Climbers

Aaron's Lucario= Lucario

Sir Aaron= Extra

Johnny Bravo=Snake

Cinderblock=Duon

Courage the Cowardly Dog=Mr. Game&Watch

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire (x2), Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack (x2), Rath (x2), Wildvine, Jetray, AmpFibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Fourarms, Eatle, Humongosaur, Ultimate Humongosaur.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars/Pahkitew Island), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultimate Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, Dexter's Laboratory, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack, The Life and Times of Juniper Lee, Evil Con Crane, The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy, Teen Titans, Fosters Home for Imaginary Friends, Johnny Bravo and Courage the Cowardly Dog.

THE BRAWL TO END IT ALL!

And suddenly Tabuu formed his wings and everyone looked up in shock and horror as the ultimate deity prepared the final blow on the team of heroes.

When suddenly out of a wormhole appeared a new hero who emerged from the shadows.

He was a man with a giant cleft chin, a fabulous ginger moustache and a single tooth. He wore a white button down shirt and some killer rainbow colored suspenders. Along with all that he had a wonderful ruby red fanny pack on his stomach that had its zipper undone so that it could speak.

"GOOD MORNING!" The man bellowed.

UNCLE GRANDPA

"Let's do it Uncle Grandpa!" The belly bag exclaimed.

Uncle Grandpa winked at it.

And with that the character pulled out a beezooka and unleashed a hoard of Beedrill onto the unsuspecting Tabuu thus killing him mercilessly.

Robin then regressed into a baby -I mean, took on his TTG! Appearance and celebrated along with him.

SANIC IS UNCLE GRANDPA!

This fic is being cancelled, let me explain why with this short story:

"All in all, you have to admit." Ben narrated. He wasn't seen but his words still rang out. "This world is a pretty amazing place."

The Massive Kids Next Door tree house was shown looming out in the distance, to the right of it was Waybig standing proud and tall amongst the clouds and to the left was the Xiaolin Temple being shrouded by clouds. Flying away from the Treehouse were the three Powerpuff Girls and the Skidbladnir in opposite directions.

"I mean, what's not to love?"

"Mutant Toddlers."

The three Powerpuff girls were seen cheering.

"Imaginary Friends."

Mac and Bloo were seen high fiving.

"Child Geniuses."

Dexter was seen working on an electronic keyboard.

"Giant Robots!"

Symbionic Titan was seen looming out in the distance.

"Evos."

Rex was seen sliding his goggles on.

"Xialoin Dragons,"

The Four Xiaolin Dragons were seen in their Wudai Star Formation.

"Pokémon,"

Lucario was seen crossing his arms next to Ash and Pikachu who were high fiving.

"Crystal Gems,"

Steven was seen jumping for joy.

"Those guys..." Ben let out an awkward chuckle at that one.

Mordecia and Rigby were seen doing their signature "Ooooooohhh..." stance, while Finn looked on confidently from on top of an enlarged Jake the Dog with his hands on his hips, behind them.

"Not to mention your occasional alien hero." Ben added.

Ben was seen triumphantly holding his Omnitrix arm up; displaying the new Omnitrix with a shadow of Feedback crossing his arms was seen behind him.

"Sure... we have our fair share of danger, occasional evil mastermind or tyrannical monkey set on ruling the world."

Several of the villains were shown: Father, Charmcaster, Vilgax, Jack Spicer, Chase Young, Mojo Jojo and two shrouded figures that could not be identified.

"But still, no one was prepared for when the Subspace Emissary arrived, ready to consume our world."

The darkness of Subspace was seen as a dark chuckle rang out in the background.

"Their creatures invaded our planet, taking on familiar forms and attempted to destroy the earth."

The dark versions of various characters were seen namely the ones of Mojo Jojo, Gwen Tennyson, Adam Lion and more. Behind them were the various monsters of the Subspace Emissary such as Primids and Floods.

"But we learned that we could defeat this menace, using the Subspace portals to take the fight to these invaders."

The scene then showed the various ships zooming into the enormous Subspace Wormhole.

"There was no question, saving the earth was going to take all of us, together."

All the fighters of the original Subspace Emissary fighters standing together as they had just had entered Subspace.

The scene faded to black but then lit up as Ben was seen in his jacket again talking with Ways -who was wearing a hoodie so his face could not be seen- in Subspace.

"But after we take down the big bad guy, what's next?" Ben asked.

"Nothing." Ways answered.

"Sure we'll go home, but come on there must be something else?" Ben insisted.

Ways shook his head. "Nope."

"But what about all those guys you mentioned that haven't been introduced yet?" Ben asked. "Rex, Feedback, Steven, Father, Mordo and Riggs? They can't just be there for nothing?"

"They're just to hype people for stuff that won't happen in this fic." Ways smirked. "I'm such a jerk."

"But I wanna fight again," Ben insisted. "Come on, Ways. Let the battle begin, again!"

"No Ben I can't just-" Ways started but he stopped. "Hm... Let the Battle Begin?"

Ben grinned. "That's the Ways I know, coming up with a plan."

"Those characters still won't be introduced in this story." Ways insisted.

Ben sighed.

"But maybe they can in a sequel?" Ways stated.

Ben grinned.

Ways then snapped his fingers and a giant logo appeared up above his and Ben's heads appeared that made Ben look up in shock.

It read: **"Cartoon Network The Subspace Emissary 2: Let the Battle Begin!"**

"YES!" Ben cheered.

"Happy now, Mr. Tennyson?" Ways asked.

Ben grinned. "Oh yeah, it is definitely hero time now!"

"Good." Ways smirked. He then realized Ben was present with him and not in the story.

"Aren't you supposed to be fighting in Subspace?" Ways asked him.

Ben chuckled. "Well..."

"GET BACK TO WORK!" Ways shouted and with his godlike writer powers he pointed at Ben and he spontaneously disappeared into lines of text.

Ways grumbled. "Never letting that happen again, now... I gotta get back to work and get this thing done already."

So yeah, how's that for a little break? Sequel is gonna happen. No this story is not canceled and shall continue, I wanna see this through till the very very end. All the characters that were mentioned in that little blurb? Gonna be there. All the characters that have been in this story? Gonna be there. All the characters that didn't quite make the cut because their characters don't have a part in Brawl's story (Father as Wolf,

Young Ben as Toon Link and Lazlo as Jigglypuff)? They're gonna be there. Other characters I haven't mentioned that you're just gonna have to guess? Gonna be there. Get ready, for the battle will begin.

Oh and I'm totally kidding about Sonic being Uncle Grandpa, NO WAY would I make that happen especially when I ***despise* the show. And Robin will not regress into a baby and become Teen Titans Go!**

Next chapter for this coming next Friday.

Heroes Can Lose!

I am on a roll with this story. I'm hoping that this is gonna come out in late July, worst case mid August. But yeah, this should be okay. Because from this point on I'm going to be using actual gameplay in order to write this, so it'll be guided, should be faster. I hope you enjoy this chapter.

Sequel Announcement 1: Assists will be a thing in the sequel. Lance is the confirmed representative from Symbiotic Titan.

Currently Confirmed Characters for Sequel: All characters in this one, Buttercup, Rex Salazar, Kimiko, Clay, Steven Universe, Mordecai and Rigby.

Disclaimer: I do not own Cartoon Network or Super Smash Brothers, if I did characters I had to use for the sequel would've been in this story.

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 13-

Heroes Can Lose?!

Subspace was a vast and empty realm. It was this sort of void which ranged from dark purple mixed with obsidian or cobalt and black along with several particles throughout. There was no real land in it, just translucent platforms littered throughout. Along with all of that, lightning flashed from various places with no distinguishable sources.

The heroes were now standing on one of the larger platforms all together.

"Well we're here." Ben said.

"Yeah, we're gonna rock it!" Finn exclaimed.

Courage gulped. "If we can make it out alive..."

"Ah, come on..." Jake patted his canine friend on the back. "We'll be just fine."

"Yeah, no need to worry Courage." Blossom smiled.

"This place gives me the creeps." Flapjack shivered.

Eddy put a hand on the child's shoulder. "Don't worry Flap, I'm here for ya'."

"We're all here." Juniper added.

Double D agreed. "I can concur. This place does make me rather nervous."

Ed stared out into the open space before him. "This reminds me the realm from which no one came in my comic 'Super Smash Allstars Battle Royale.'"

"Can you feel that?" Lucario asked Gwen.

Gwen nodded. "The amount of mana in the air here is insane, even more than in Ledgerdomain."

Ash came to the two and nodded. "Pikachu feels it too."

"Pi..." Pikachu's cheeks lightly sparked, as he looked around at the land rather fearfully.

Juniper also pat the Pokemon on the head. "It's okay, Pikachu, we're gonna be alright."

"What does that mean?" Mac asked.

"It means that there is a lot of spiritual energy in the air, here." Dexter confirmed.

"Whatever..." Bloo rolled his eyes.

"Woah... woah... woah..." Johnny stopped everyone.

"What is it?" Numbuh 1 asked.

Johnny quickly pulled out a mirror and grinned at his reflection. "Yep, I'm still pretty!"

Everyone rolled their eyes at that.

Numbuh 5 jumped up and slapped the back of the model's head. "Don't be stupid!"

The two then got to arguing about it.

Adam shivered. "It's so cold in here."

"Tell me about it," Jake also rubbed his arms for warmth. "Even with all this fur, I still feel like I stepped into the arctic section of the school."

Chowder's stomach rumbled and he sighed. "Man... I'm so hungry..."

Bubbles patted his stomach and giggled. "But you're so big?"

"Come on, Bubbles." Raimundo chuckled. "Don't make fun of the guy."

"I think we have had enough of the chitty chatty." Omi stated. "We must move!"

Aelita agreed. "There's something of great power here, I can feel pulsations from it, almost as if its heart is heavily beating."

Jack nodded. "Let us make haste and confront Vilgax and Mojo Jojo.

"This needs to end now." Robin agreed.

And with that the heroes were off, making a mad dash through the front doors of Subspace.

They were running and jumping through the land realm and very quickly ten Boom Primids fell from the sky.

Finn was the first one to start things off; he had his sword at his side and tried to thrust it at the monster. But it jumped away from him and threw its boomerang at him and knocking him backwards.

Jake the Dog, was quick to his aid, enlarging the two of his hands and clapping the Primid between them.

Bubbles and Blossom were next to each other, firing their Ice Breath and Lasers coming from the both of them, needless to say, they affectively disposed of the monster.

Next up was Omi, he brought fourth his orb and cried out, "ORB OF TORNAMI!"

And like that Omi brought forth a stream of water that went into the monster. But the monster still stood.

"Let me help you." Ben said.

And with that, he was engulfed in the emerald light.

Standing in his place was a tall humanoid alien with a crimson colored shell that made up most of its skin with splotches of black throughout its body. His face was smooth and red with a grayish mouth, along with those familiar shimmering green eyes. Then of course there was the Ultimatrix emblem on his chest. It was the first alien he had obtained on his Ultimatrix, it was one of the aliens from the Andromeda galaxy, but most importantly it was...

WATER HAZARD

"Water Hazard!" The alien bellowed and like that a stream of water was produced from the mollusk alien's palms, joining Omi and sending even more of the pressurized liquid at the Boom Primid, which soon ate away at it, until it was nothing more.

Water Hazard gave Omi a thumbs up before running away.

Courage transformed into a boot and kicked one of the Boom Primids off the cliff.

Ash and Juniper were together, again.

Juniper and Pikachu ducked under the Boom Primid's boomerang.

Juniper forgot about the fact that it was a boomerang and when it came back around Juniper was knocked onto her stomach.

"Pika!" The electric mouse called out for the girl.

Ash growled at this. "Pikachu, use thunderbolt!"

"CHU!" The mouse squeed as the electricity released from his body and into the monster.

Mac and Bloo faced a monster too. The Boom Primid swung its boomerang down on the two, hoping to use it like a sword, but they were easily able to dodge the strike. It wasn't long before Mac sent Bloo careening into the monster, which sent it sailing off the platform.

Aelita unloaded an energy field into her Boom Primid, it sparkled with her pink energy before dissipating into smoke.

Chowder was next as well ducking away from the monster before throwing several butter knives into the monster.

Numbuh 1 produced his SPLANKER and unloaded the weapon into the face of the last Primid.

Just as they were ready to emerge from that section of Subspace, five Floods emerged.

Raimundo was the first one to engage with his enemy.

"Crest of the Condor! Blade of the Nebula!"

And with that a small tornado erupted from the end of his sword and slammed into the monster. It wasn't long before the bars that made up the Flood were actually pulled from their fixed positions and were swirling along Raimundo's vortex as they dissolved in the darkness.

Gwen was next, she sent up shields that broke within the presence of the monster's vibrations. But when it was finally done, Gwen unloaded several disks into the monster, sending it back from where it came.

Lucario growled as he began to produce more and more of his flame like energy to attack the monster, but it seemed it wasn't enough. With one final growl of frustration he formed what appeared to be a bone out of thin air and used it to hack away at the monster.

Samurai Jack took out his monster in a similar fashion to Lucario.

Finally there was Numbuh 5 who resulted in using her jetpack and flew around it with two SPICERs in hand. The hot sauce spray was volatile enough to eat away at the flood, leaving it to die.

The heroes were then off again, not stopping their crazy train through the void that made up the world that they were in. This time monster jumped them left and right.

A new type of Primid appeared, it was much like the others only it was plated with stainless steel.

"HEH HA HO!" Johnny Bravo exclaimed as he sent various karate moves on the Primid, ending its life quickly as the metal crumbled underneath the man's massive fists.

Then there was another Boom Primid. It sent its boomerang towards the heroes, but Jake Spidermonkey was quick to push away Flapjack -who was in the monster's sights- before Adam fired gumballs at it.

A normal Primid was quickly dispatched of when Eddy sent a stream of quarters into it.

Double D then followed up Eddy's attack on the Primid by using his thingamajig to release a boxing glove which slammed into the monster.

Finally there was a Borboras that blew many of the heroes back, except for Ed who came clambering along and rammed into the wind monster, allowing them to continue.

Another two Primids appeared but together, Jake threw Flapjack - who was brandishing his candy blade- into the monsters, a couple slashes later and they were finished.

Dexter twirled his ray guns in his hands before he shot the two beams of light at the Primid.

They reached another area. This area was a platform big enough for them to stand on and hovering above them were some platforms set up in a triangular fashion. As soon as the last member of the group stepped onto the platform, a wall of energy erupted up from the ground and rose up around them.

Several shouts of confusion came from the group.

With that portals appeared on top of the platforms. Out poured several monsters, Fire Primids from the first, Metal Primids from one of the others and Borboras'.

Dexter's eyes widened at the sight of each of these and gestured to the two people closest to him. "Follow me, we must dispose of the portals and quickly."

Those two happened to be Flapjack and Jake Spidermonkey who both nodded.

First off was Ben facing off against a Fire Primid. It sent flames to the Andromeda alien's way but it was always ready, sending its streams of water right back it in response. With time, Water Hazard was able to send even more of the pressurized water back at the monster, eating away at it thus knocking it back and into the 'firewall' around them, ending its life.

Robin was going against one of the Borboras. He stuck his staff into the glasslike land of Subspace -causing it to slightly crack- before springing off of his staff and kicking it in the face.

Samurai Jack was now going against one of the Fire Primid and quickly rolled out of the way of several of the streams of fire the monster was shooting from its mouth. Jack was smart though, when the Primid had to stop and wait for its flames to replenish, it had a close encounter with the end of his blade. The end result was not pretty.

Bubbles was with a Metal Primid and let out her deadly sonic screech. This in turn peeled off the monster's metal plating and soon caused it to explode.

Juniper didn't waste time and sent a roundhouse into a Fire Pimid's cheek.

Lucario was with a Metal Primid, they were trading blows and with the aura that he continued to produce with each attack, it wasn't very good for the Metal Primid's covering as it quickly dissolved and revealed the real Primid; once that was done Lucario quickly launched an aura sphere into its face.

Chowder also had his way with a Metal Primid and just sat relaxing as Kimchi engulfed it and ate away at its metal plating.

Mac and Bloo were with one of the Borboras and while Mac was being effortlessly blown away by the monster, Bloo snuck up behind it and jumped on its back. With it distracted, Mac came and aided his imaginary friend in the monster's destruction.

Numbuh 1 flew at a Borboras, despite the winds and rammed into it. Within seconds he threw the monster into the wall which sparked with electricity and thus ceased to exist.

Jake the Dog was next to take out a Borboras, he simply enlarged himself so that he was big enough and stomped on it.

"Quick attack!" Ash cheered.

And like that Pikachu followed suit, gaining the white streak and tackling a Fire Primid before it even had a chance to respond.

Blossom's frost breath wasn't doing very much to take out a Fire Primid, course it didn't help that the Primid had its own fire breath to retaliate with.

Blossom eventually stopped her ice breathing and sighed. "Enough of this."

And with that she zipped around the monster before delivering a power punch that sent it into the wall, electrifying it as well.

"Wudai Neptune! WATER!" Omi bellowed. And with that, he carried himself within a jet of water that sent him slamming into a Fire Primid.

Johnny Bravo was with a metal Primid once again. He slammed both of his fists into the sides of the creature's face. This caused the metal plating to crack open and Johnny quickly pulled the monster out by the tip of its hat before throwing it into the wall where it died a bright and fiery death.

"He shoots, he scores!" Johnny grinned. "They should call me air Johnny!"

Numbuh 5 -who was running by- stopped and laughed at the man. "More like chump Johnny!"

"Hey what's that supposed to mea-"

And with that Johnny was blown away by a Borboras which Numbuh 5 quickly disposed of it with a shot from the SCAMPP to its snout.

Numbuh 5 just shook her head and chuckled. "Numbuh 5 told him..."

Courage growled at one of the Fire Primids. To his very surprised the monster slightly cowered at this to which Finn accidentally ran into it and knocked it into the wall.

Courage shrugged. "Well that worked..."

A Borboras tried to use its wind in order to blow Raimundo away.

Raimundo just slammed his sword into the ground and smirked. "There's only one guy who can use wind around here!"

Water Hazard chuckled while it beat up one of the other Fire Primids. "You want me to turn into Terraspin and prove you wrong."

Raimundo ignored him and thrust his palm towards the monster he was facing. "Shoku Astro! WIND!" Raimundo exclaimed as he sent a fierce blast of wind into the Borboras which also sent it into the wall.

Gwen had a whip of mana in her hands which she twirled in her hands before she entangled it around a Metal Primid before yanking it closer to her. Once it was next to her she quickly thrust her fist into its face and sent a stream of mana into it that ended its life quickly.

The three Eds were surrounded by three of the different monsters, but they were ready.

Ed started things off by grabbing one of the nearby Metal Primids and squeezed it until the dark energy began to ooze out of it.

Double D was next, using his thingamajig to send a blender flying towards a Borboras.

Eddy finished it off by chucking his quarters at the Fire Primid, tearing holes into it.

Adam chucked a ruler into the snout of a Borbboras, when it tried to blow again it could not and instead began to inflate itself. But the monster couldn't stop as the winds from within continued to come forth and very quickly the monster popped.

Finn was soon approached by a Fire Primid. It didn't take him long to practically gouge it out with its sword.

As for Dexter, Flapjack and Jake Spidermonkey, Dexter explained to the three that they had to destroy the portals and with a little time they were able to.

As soon as the last portal was destroyed the wall around them fell and allowed them to move on, jumping onto platforms leading up onto a long straight.

"Nothing's gonna stop us now!" Finn exclaimed.

Aelita agreed. "Whatever presence I had sensed earlier, is close, very close. We're so close now."

"Let's finish this, then!" Blossom cheered.

Jake whooped. "Oh yeah, on the crazy train to stop Subspace!"

And with that, they continued down the straight, only to be stopped by one last behemoth. It was an Armank.

The mechanical menace sprang open and shot one of its giant orbs of electricity at them.

Right in the sights of the blast was Flapjack, who was paralyzed in fear, not having encountered a monster of such strength before.

"FLAP!" Eddy shouted at the sight of the young adventurer.

He ran to push the young boy out of the way.

"Eddy!" A lot of the team shouted, including his two best friends.

Ben was the one to act; he shoved the two out of the way, before being enveloped in a flash of green light.

Eddy and Flapjack tumbled to the side where they were brought to their feet by Blossom and Bubbles, both girls asking the two if they were okay.

Everyone looked to see the new alien standing in the place of Water Hazard. This alien was a slender humanoid figure made up of Tyrian purple rock that composed its body, which had several other minerals scattered throughout its body, making it sparkle in the light. Along with all of that it had its hands and forearms were made of red-violet crystal which also protruded in four short rocks from its shoulders and one long one from the top of its head. Then of course there was its head which was made of the same crystal encased in the same rock that his body was made of. Then of course there was his single green eye and the Ultimatrix on his chest. He had been destroyed by Vilgax, he was the savior of Petropia, and now he was taking on the Armank, it was...

CHROMASTONE

"EGH!" The alien grunted as it took in the blast head on.

Everyone watched in shock as the ball of light was absorbed into the being before he glowed a glossy, multicolored hue and redirected the energy back to the monster.

The snake broke apart and with that, the blob within the machine revealed itself slightly whimpering at the sight of the heroes.

Everyone just kinda stood there and stared.

"Well what are you waiting for?" Chromastone asked them. "Get the monster!"

Everyone snapped back to their senses and with that they fired on the monster.

It didn't survive the barrage of radiation, lasers, electricity, water, mana, energy fields, wind, ice and aura.

With nothing left to fight they began to ascend up an incline leading into pure and utter darkness as far as they could see.

Subspace: Slightly ahead of the Team

Mojo was walking ahead of the Vilgax, rambling as usual.

"We will be reporting to Chase Young immediately of the events that have just transpired. For I, **Mojo Jojo**, will be the one to tell him."

Vilgax rolled his eyes as he and Mojo approached the edge of the cliff.

"And he will not be amused with your failure. And at that time, he will realize that, I, **Mojo Jojo**, should have been the one he had chosen as his lieutenant!"

Vilgax gritted his teeth in annoyance at that.

"And then you, Vilgax the conqueror, will be answering to I, **Mojo Jojo!** For, I, **Mojo Jojo**, am the greatest of the Subspace Emissary's ranks!"

With that, Vilgax had finally had enough of the simian scientist. Before Mojo could even sense that anything was wrong, Vilgax had

already whipped out the trophification gun and the arrow was passing through his chest.

The trophy of Mojo holding up a single gloved hand as his cape swooped in the wind, landed lopsidedly at the Vilgaxian's feet. He kicked it away from him and walked to the end of the path that lead out to nothingness.

Chase Young appeared, floating in mid air, to which Vilgax bowed in his presence.

"My liege, we have cut all ties with tat rather bothersome, Mojo Jojo." Vilgax confirmed. "He has officially served his purpose as our field agent and we no longer have use for him."

Vilgax remained with his head bowed; waiting for a response from him, but all he received was grunts and groans of pain.

Vilgax looked up and to his surprise e saw that the ancient warrior was chained to black vines; they were embedded into his arms, legs, back and the back of his neck.

At the opposite end of his vines was a completely new entity of its own, surrounding him was a dark swirling vortex. He was a tall obsidian figure with the bottom of his body looking as if it were the ends of some sort of cloak. His hands were humanoid but were sharp and absolutely deadly. As for his face, it was just as black as the rest of his body, he had flaming eyebrows and lime colored mouth which grinned as he pulled harder on the vines restraining Chase. Along with that he had the black of his body formed into sharp bars protruding from the side of his head, almost as if it were some sort of crown. He was the master of masters, the deliverer of darkness, he was the shogun of sorrows! He was none other than, the one, the only, the mighty...

AKU

"Ahahahahahahahahaha!" The monster let out guffaws at the sight of this.

"I don't know who you are..." Vilgax growled. "And I don't care... I will defeat you!"

And with that he drew his sword which was radiating bright glowing flames. He leapt off of the platform, his sword at the ready as he was about to impale Aku.

"Please?" Aku rolled his eyes

And when Vilgax was within the demon's proximity, Aku sent a wall of flame at the conqueror of ten worlds that immediately trophified him. Vilgax went falling back towards the ground, where he bumped into Chase, severing Aku's ties to him.

Aku shrugged at that. "Oops. Ah well, it doesn't matter."

Chase let out a cry of agony as the vines ripped out of his skin, leaving fresh, bleeding wounds on his body. When he fell to the ground next to the statue of Vilgax crossing his arms, he let out one final groan of pain before slumping onto the ground in defeat.

Aku laughed. "Is that really all the great Chase Young has to offer? Pity, I was hoping for someone who would be more of a challenge rather than a weak and spineless fool."

Chase's eyes snapped open at Aku's statement. Despite his rather battered status he jumped to his feet and let out an animalistic roar.

At that very moment, Chase Young transformed into a lizard creature. His skin seemed to explode into green scales while his hair retreated into his skull, his already orange reptilian eyes turned into yolk like orbs within his skull. His fingers and toes turned to long claws and black spikes sprouted from his spine.

" I WILL SHOW YOU WEAK AND SPINELESS, YOU COWARD!"

Chase roared. He then sprang from the air and lunged at him.

Even though the wounds all over his body screamed with protest, begging him not to even move an inch, the adrenaline coursing through his veins allowed him to soar through the air. Such rage that all the plans that he had carefully measured to come to fruition only to be ruined by the appearance of this deity were completely insulting to him. He wanted nothing more than to sink his claws into that cloak like obsidian that Aku dared to call skin.

Aku met the lizard and broke out into guffaws once more. "Too slow, dragon boy!"

And with that the demon sent a giant slash at him with his claws which slashed at Chase in the stomach, which sent him falling back to the ground with blood pouring from where he was struck.

When he impacted with the ground, Chase panted. He tried to get up from where he was but just couldn't, the pain that he not only experienced from the wounds before caused his entire body to tremble, topped with the pain of his *two* impacts into the ground, he just couldn't take it. As the pain blared like a sharp alarm, shouting at him not to continue. This time, the mighty warrior had no choice but to succumb.

He let out a weak gasp and slumped down to the floor once more.

Aku couldn't help but break out into more the usual evil villain laughter. "No one can defeat me! MWAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!"

" **AKU!** " The voice of a familiar samurai beckoned from elsewhere.

Aku raised an eyebrow at this and looked at the source of the voice.

He saw the heroes emerge from a flash of green light, where Ben - now human- stood with his friends.

"Stop this at once, you have no business here in Subspace!" Jack stated, enraged at the sight before him.

Ben agreed. "Don't make us have to stop you!"

Aku chuckled at this. "None of you can defeat Aku!"

Everyone drew their weapons at this.

"We'll just have to show you then!" Juniper bellowed, slamming her fist into the open palm of her hand.

But Aku was quick. Tendrils escaped from his body and entered all of the fighters before they could even react.

All of them were thrown into the air at this, glowing a bright golden hue.

One by one they turned into trophies: Lucario with a single paw extended as if he were going to use aura sphere; Chowder sitting comfortably on his stand; Jake the Dog flailing his arms wildly; even Jack who had his hand at the hilt of his sword with a small smirk, every single last one of them.

The trophies lie idly, scattered about the floor: Aelita in her T-pose as if she were deactivating a tower; Ben with his hand hovering threateningly above his Ultimatrix as his jacket slightly fluttered back; Gwen with one hand to her chest and another extended; Jake Spidermonkey who was in the middle of running and waving at someone; Blossom who was grinning confidently; every last one of them was strewn about the room as if they were some useless toy, long forgotten by its owner.

Aku wasn't done there though. With the emblems representing several parts of the world hovering around him he added one last speech.

"Let the world that once whole was become one with Aku."

Several of the emblems began to hover over to him.

"Let these locations interconnect with one another as they once did."

Some of the badges began to group together.

"Let them become twisted so that begin to take on my image."

If one could look closely, some of the badges began to gain posters of Aku, one even had an ad of him eating a sandwich.

"And now, let those foolish warriors have a way to access this world to confront me, if they dare."

And with that red glasslike stairs led up to the emblems which were joined together as one around Aku.

There was nothing they could do, though. The heroes of the world of cartoons were defeated.

End Chapter.

NOBODY'S ON YOUR TEAM!

Well that felt good. Well not for you, I mean that probably sucked for you guys with everybody loosing, even the villains loosing, but oh well.

Let me take a moment to talk about Aku. This was probably the toughest choice for me in this fic. Originally I had so many different villains lined up for the spot of Tabuu and it was hard to choose one. Eventually I came to three choices: Aku, Him and XANA. Aku was a good choice because he's the shape shifting master of darkness. Then there was Him, who well is Him and would've worked better and probably would've had more to offer in terms of fighting, and then there was XANA who I have designed an avatar of that I haven't been able to put to action yet. XANA was out pretty quick, I decided to go against it. But then there were Aku and Him. And throughout this story, I've just been going back and forth between the two of

them. Eventually I started rewatching Samurai Jack and that's when I realized Aku would in fact be the better fit for Tabuu. And I for one am pleased with the way it turned out.

I don't have much else to say this fic is over- (you already did that joke Ways) See you next chapter.

Read and Review!

ChrisMcClean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/Dexter=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie= Porky Statue

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

The Eds=Pokémon Trainer (Eddy=Squirtle, Double D= Ivysaur and Ed=Charizard)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Ash and Pikachu= Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

General Scar and his battlebot= Galleom

Numbuh 5= Falco

Team Rocket and their dragon= Ridley

Bubbles= Olimar

Robin= Captain Falcon

Mac & Bloo= The Ice Climbers

Aaron's Lucario= Lucario

Sir Aaron= Extra

Johnny Bravo=Snake

Cinderblock=Duon

Courage the Cowardly Dog=Mr. Game&Watch

Aku=Tabuu

Sonic=?

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire (x2), Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack (x2), Rath (x2), Wildvine, Jetray, AmpFibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Fourarms, Eatle, Humongosaur, Ultimate Humongosaur, Water Hazard and Chromastone.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultime Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, Dexter's Laboratory, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack, The Life and Times of Juniper Lee, Evil Con Crane, The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy, Teen Titans, Fosters Home for Imaginary Friends, Johnny Bravo and Courage the Cowardly Dog.

The Day is Saved

Please note this chapter got delayed due to my recent involvement in a separate fan project from this site, sorry for the inconvenience.

Time for another chapter. I took a short little break after writing the last one but now I'm back and ready to get this show on the road. The last chapter was quite disturbing and now everyone's down for the count, what will we do without our heroes? Oh wait, I know. And I'm sure the majority of you know too. So without further ado, let's get this show on the road.

Sequel information: Billy and Mandy will be joining the battle (separately) in the sequel along with the two of them we also have Yumi from Code Lyoko. Flapjack along with Mac and Bloo will not be returning to the sequel, as fighters. The three of them will have roles but for the time being they will not be doing any fighting. That is all.

Currently Confirmed Characters for Sequel: All characters in this one, Buttercup, Rex Salazar, Kimiko Tohomiko, Clay, Steven Universe, Mordecai, Rigby, Billy, Mandy and Yumi Ishiyama.

Note: Please understand that these chapters will come out when they come out, the previous chapters came out quickly because they were short and I had a lot of free time on my hands. These chapters are longer and I don't have as much time on my hands, so please understand that.

Disclaimer: I do not own Super Smash Bros or Cartoon Network, If I did, I wouldn't need to be going into fan projects and other sorts of fan fiction.

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 14:

And Once Again, The Day is Saved. Thanks to... Jack Spicer?!

Deep in the darkest reaches of Subspace, all of the fighters that had worked so hard to reach this point were now trophified and scattered about the dark realm. They had failed and were nothing but useless trinkets, left to die. In this state they could do nothing to stop the mighty Aku, who had been lurking in the shadows watching and waiting for Chase Young and the Subspace army to engulf the world in Subspace portals and take hold of their entire operation.

But it wasn't these heroes that were trophified throughout Subspace that were the main concern. It was a certain mansion that was sitting a bit randomly on one of the many platforms of subspace that seemed to gain a bit of activity.

The mansion pretty much had its roof blown out as well as several floors that were left in ruins. But down where little light shone from the holes was a basement laboratory. The video screen that once showed the map of the world was cracked and ruined; several blueprints for robots, vehicles and other machines were left scattered about on the floor and of course there was a table that was once in the center of the room overturned leaving several sheets detailing world conquest scattered about the floor along with the rubble and shrapnel.

On the floor were a couple of trophies. But they were none of the heroes that had been scouring the world. No, they weren't. They were familiar faces but of those who had been long forgotten.

The first was of a young boy, he had blond locks that rose up into wisps of red at his ends giving his hair a flame like appearance and baby blue eyes. He had on a jean jacket over a black shirt with a nuclear hazard logo on it. He also wore dark jeans and a black wrist watch. In his trophified state he had a smirk and a fist extended in front of him.

The trophy next to him was of a teenager. He had black hair and onyx colored eyes. He wore a black shirt which had grey sleeves as well as some dark jeans. His trophy made it that he had his arms crossed and gave a hard glare.

On both of the trophy's chests were pins. Both of the pins were made so that they looked like a certain Heylin ghost's face. The pins would've been of little significance had they not shined brightly. They began to glow. They glowed brighter and brighter until suddenly, the trophies of the two boys began to be engulfed in the same glow.

It wasn't long before they were completely bathed in their light and with that they were reanimated.

"HUH!" Kevin gasped as he shot bolt upright.

"WOAH!" Johnny panted.

The fact they had suddenly been freed from their trophified state put both of them into a slight panic. The combination of the method of their freedom as well as the duration of their trophification made them take a bit of time to get out of their disorientation.

When they finally stopped panting Johnny and Kevin looked at each other.

"Dude..." They said together. "What happened?"

"The last thing I remember, I was beating up some robots in the woods, next thing I know, I'm trophified." Kevin explained.

Johnny shook his head. "You think that's bad? I was helping this kid in the abandoned zoo, Flapjack was his name, I saved him but I ended up being blasted by this guy in a red hat."

"Never heard of the kid." Kevin shrugged. He then got a good look at his surroundings and finally asked the ever important question.

"Where are we?"

"I don't know." Johnny answered, he too got a look of his surroundings and that's when he noticed the pendant on Kevin's chest. "What's this thing? And how did it free us?"

"I don't know, but whatever it is it probably has to do with the guy over there." Kevin stated.

He pointed off a little ways from them. Lying haphazardly on the floor was another trophy. This one was of a boy that was older than Johnny but younger than Kevin. He had bright red hair and crimson eyes -most likely colored from contacts- as well as very pale skin due to the makeup he applied. He also had black markings under his eyes which had also been applied through the use of woman's cosmetics. He wore a dark coat which he had zipped all the way up, black boots and black fingerless gloves. He also had goggles slid up to his forehead that had a spiral design and on his back was a backpack bearing the same logo as the pendants. He only had the tip of one of his feet touching the trophy stand as he was slightly lifted into the air by two propellers which were extended from poles out of his backpack. He looked to be laughing.

Johnny stared at both the button and the helipack.

"I dunno; should we let him go?" Johnny asked.

Kevin nodded. "I don't see another way out of this and maybe he knows what the heck is going on here."

Johnny agreed and with that, and together the two walked over to the boy. Johnny tapped his trophy stand and soon the boy was brought to life before them.

"THANK YOU!" Jack cheered as he jumped up and hugged the two.

"Hey!" Kevin shouted, glaring down at the boy.

Johnny also wasn't very amused with Jack's over enthusiasm but didn't say anything.

The scientist noticed the discomfort of the two boys and stopped.
"Heh-heh, sorry."

"Yeah, whatever." Kevin scoffed.

Johnny got right to the point. "Do you have any idea as to what's going on here?"

Jack looked around and noticed his lab.

"Well it looks like my lab was ransacked, that's just perfect!" The boy genius mumbled, kicking his table.

"Do you have any idea who broke into this place?" Johnny asked.

"Well I did have Ben Tennyson, some pink haired girl, a dog, a samurai and a fat purple cat- bear- pers- thing after me. It could've been that."

"Ben 10?" Johnny raised an eyebrow at that.

Kevin laughed. "What you do to piss off Tennyson?"

Jack chuckled. "Heh-heh let's just say it wasn't good."

Kevin looked around at the destruction. "Anyways, this isn't really Ben's style. If he wanted to wreck this place I'd know it, there's a certain class to the way he bursts in."

"Who else could've attacked you?" Johnny questioned once more.

Jack shrugged. "That's beyond me."

"What's with the dark oozing sky?" Kevin asked looking up at the darkness above.

This got both Jack and Johnny's attention and they both looked up to see that the sky above them was in fact dark and gloomy.

Jack shrugged. "Huh, I guess we're in Subspace."

Johnny gave him a quizzical glance at that, a single eyebrow raised. "Subspace? What's that?"

"Oh, it's this dark and gloomy place that Chase Young has been hanging around in recently." Jack stated. "He's been hanging out with Vilgax and Mojo recently and for whatever reason they won't let me hang with them."

"Vilgax?" Kevin grimaced.

Jack nodded. "Yeah, the squid guy's been around here. He and Chase and Mojo were doing something with the Subspace Bombs and wanted to trophify everyone for some reason. I wanted to help but they always said no. That's why I was going around bagging as many trophies as I could, hoping I could prove myself to Chase."

"Clearly that didn't work out for you." Kevin deadpanned.

Jack pouted. "Yeah... it didn't."

"Well I think we've got everything we need to know from this guy." Kevin said, he began to walk up and out of the mansion. "Come on, uh..."

"Johnny."

"Right. Come on Johnny, let's see if we can find a way out of this Subspace place."

Johnny nodded and followed after Kevin.

"Wait, what about me?" Jack asked.

Kevin shrugged. "I dunno, chill out here."

"Fix up your lab, it's a mess." Johnny said.

Jack appeared in front of Kevin. "Wait... please don't leave me!"

"Uh... Dude?" Kevin said.

Jack was clinging to the osmosian hybrid's shirt, whimpering.

"Please..." Jack whimpered.

Kevin sighed. "Alright, you can come along..."

"Great!" Jack cheered. "I'll bring my Jackbots!"

And with that, Jack clicked a button on his watch. There was a little bit of rustling but sure enough only three Jackbots appeared to Jack's aid.

"What?! Only three?" He grumbled. "Man, whoever ruined this place really put a dent in my army."

"Eh... They'll be enough." Johnny said.

Jack was about to argue but was shushed by other boys.

When they made their way out of the mansion and found themselves outside, exposed to the darkness of Subspace, they couldn't help but get a good look around at the place.

Kevin frowned. "This place looks a bit dangerous."

"Oh yeah, monsters are everywhere over here." Jack confirmed.

Kevin knelt down to the ground and touched it. He tried to absorb the glossy glass like substance that made up Subspace but nothing happened.

"Huh?" He looked confusedly at the ground. "I can't absorb this stuff."

"Really?" Jack asked. He looked down at where Kevin was absorbing it. "Are you doing it right?"

"Yeah, I'm doing it right." Kevin scowled at him. "What's this stuff made out of?"

"Nothing I've ever seen before." Johnny shrugged.

"I could examine it for you; we could see what it comes up with?" Jack suggested.

"Don't bother." Kevin rolled his eyes. He then went over to one of the Jackbots and gained its copper colored tint.

He rolled his shoulders. "Ah... That's better."

"Let's get going." Johnny said.

And with that, they started off through Subspace.

Very quickly they met up with five Bombeds but Johnny and Kevin were quick to work on the two monsters.

Kevin ducked under the bombs of one of the monsters before he was off, forming his hand into a hammer. Another Bombed that was close by tried to get him but he in turn added spikes to the bottom of his shoe and kicked the monster making it bleed the dark energy.

Johnny pulled out a ray gun before zooming up into the air with his jetpack before firing down on two of the monsters.

And then there was Jack, who nodded off towards one of the monsters and they hovered over to the monster, throwing him off the cliff.

Jack didn't waste time having a Jackbot blast an oncoming Feysh.

Another one showed up but Johnny rammed into it on his jetpack.

They were going to move on.

But suddenly there was a trophy on a platform above them.

It was of a Latina girl with chocolate brown eyes and long dark hair with a couple of strands dyed magenta. She wore a green shirt that exposed her midriff and had the hems of it a magenta color and a logo on her shirt that resembled a butterfly; accompanying that were her blue jeans that had a brown belt looped around it. She had on a bejeweled bracelet and brown shoes. On her trophy stand she was looking down at her charm bracelet, tinkering with it.

"What?" Johnny asked.

"What's a trophy doing subspace?" Kevin questioned.

Jack Spicer gestured to the trophy with his Jackbots. "Jackbots, get the girl."

And with a snap of his fingers two of the Jackbots retrieved the trophy and lowered it down to them.

With a tap of the stand, the girl was freed.

"Agh! Darn it!" The girl growled, slamming her fist against the glass like floor, a puff of her purple energy escaped from where she hit, leaving the glass slightly cracked. "All of this is just perfect!"

"Woah, calm down, girl." Johnny said.

Jack laughed. "Sounds like Chase's plan worked!"

"Chase?" Juniper scoffed at the mention of that name. "I wish it were that guy. This is way, way worse..."

"What's going on?" Kevin asked.

Juniper sighed. "Some demon named Aku showed up and stomped all of us, **ALL OF US!**"

"All of you?" Johnny questioned.

"All of us, every last one of us. He showed up and just wiped us out." Juniper confirmed.

"Who's this Aku guy?" Kevin asked her.

"Heck if I know." The Te- Xaun Ze answered.

Jack perked up at that. "I can answer that!"

"Spill Spicer!" The three of them glared at the boy.

"Alright... Alright..." The self proclaimed warlord chuckled. "Aku's this ancient demon from ancient Japan, he ruled with an iron fist and then one day he just vanished."

"You knew about him?" Kevin gritted his teeth.

"No! No! I didn't!" Jack insisted. "I had no idea that he was even around, I thought he was dead. But the fact that he was hiding out in Subspace and stomped even Chase? That's some serious evil cred."

"Okay, we gotta find this Aku guy and stop him." Johnny confirmed.

"You guys have fun with that," Juniper said. "I've gotta go."

"What are you gonna do?" Jack asked.

"There's someone I have to find..." Juniper started. "Someone important... Need to make sure he- they're okay."

"But we'd be better together!" Johnny insisted.

"Sorry guys." Juniper stated.

And with that she ran off down a new path.

The three shrugged and were about to follow her down the path only for the path she was on to disappear before them. In its place appeared a dark blue door.

"What?" Both Kevin and Johnny gaped at that.

Jack shrugged. "Eh, that sort of thing happens all the time around here, the best thing to do is just ignore it and go through the door."

"But she just vanished." Johnny pointed out.

"It's fine." Jack insisted.

And with that Jack, Kevin, Johnny and the three robots entered the door.

When they came out the other side they appeared in a completely new area of the dimension where there was no path for them to go forward. The only way they could go was up.

But right now there was a monster in their path.

This one was a completely new one. It was a mammoth like creature that sat on four pink legs and had a pale pink face. It had shaggy grey fur that covered most of it. It was a Tow-Tow and it was asleep.

Jack slightly gasped at the appearance of the monster. Before turning to Kevin and Johnny and quickly covering their mouths.

The two glared at the evil boy genius in protest before he shushed them.

"Jack-bots... Attack..." He whispered.

And with that the three robots produced their cannons and fired their guns on the monster.

At the first shot they saw the monster spring up in blistering fury, actually going as far to conduct electricity between its two horns that

made its fur stand on end for a short time. But this was short lived as it became nothing but darkness by the time it could begin charging them.

"What was that about?" Johnny raised an eyebrow.

Jack once again chuckled. "Tow-tows, they're extremely dangerous. You wanna get 'em right away and try not to wake them."

"Whatever." Kevin rolled his eyes.

It was then that the heroes noticed the pink platforms above them, swinging like pendulums.

"Well, let's go up!" Jack said.

And like that, the propellers of his helipack appeared and soon he was hovering a few inches above the ground.

Kevin looked at Johnny who was preparing his jetpack.

"Uh... I can't fly." Kevin said.

"I don't think either of us can carry you." Johnny frowned.

Jack grinned. "Not to worries, I got this."

He snapped his fingers and the Jackbots came to Kevin.

"Jackbots, give him a lift."

The two grabbed him and together they flew up the pendulums.

A little ways up they found another one of those doors sitting on a platform above them.

They looked up and saw there were still more of the swinging pendulums leading upwards.

"What do we do?" Johnny asked. "Do we take the door or still continue going up?"

"I say we go up." Jack said.

Kevin shook his head, "No what if there are more people in there?"

"Who cares?!" Jack asked.

"I do." Johnny stated.

"Getting out of here takes first priority." Jack stated.

Kevin shook his head. "No, saving the people that may be in danger is what takes priority. You were trophyfied and we saved you. We coulda left you back there, but we didn't. So now it's time you return the favor."

Jack was about to respond to that, only to stop and groan. Despite being so *evil*, the guy still had a heart and knew that they did have to save the people. No one deserved to suffer in here forever.

Kevin, Johnny and his three robots were already in so he also made his way through.

When they appeared on the other side of the door, there was nothing but a single platform with the door they just exited from in the very middle. On either side of them were two trophies.

The first was of what looked to be a girl with messy strawberry colored hair and emerald colored eyes. She wore a skin tight suit with a bracelet shaped like a star on her right wrist. She was on her trophy stand with the tips of her toes touching it and in T-pose with her head back and her mouth slightly agape.

The next trophy was of a dark skinned girl with a single black pony tail protruding from the back of her oversized red hat. She had brown eyes and wore a blue shirt with a single white stripe running down

the side of it. She was posing so that her pony tail was flowing behind her and her fingers slightly tipping up her hat.

Kevin went to the pink one and Johnny went to the one with a hat.

Jackbots following after the both of them.

With a tap of the trophy stand they were both freed.

Aelita looked around for a second before her eyes landed on one of the Jackbots.

"ENERGY FIELD!" She shouted.

And with that she thrust her palm forward and the ball of energy surged into the robot. It ended up being covered in the sparkling pink power before it shut off and fell to the ground.

"HEY, NOT COOL!" Jack shouted at the girl.

"Jack Spicer?" She asked. "Where have you been all this time?"

"Oh y'know hanging out." The pale boy deadpanned. "Why'd you waste one of my Jackbots."

"Impulse." She shrugged.

The darkn skinned girl finally stepped into the situation. "This is nice and all, but Numbuh 5 thinks that she and Aelita should be gettin' out 'a here."

Aelita nodded. "Right, find the others."

And with that, the rockets extended from Numbuh 5's backpack while Aelita swiped her hand over her star bracelet and her wings formed.

They then took off into the skies, hoping that they could find their friends.

Kevin, Johnny and Jack didn't really question anymore and together they left that doorway and returned to the area they were previously in.

Kevin was still carried by the two remaining Jackbots and they took off.

When they got to the top there was another door.

But before they could enter there was another trophy.

This one was of a young boy, he was a small child with pale blond hair and baby blue eyes. He was adorable; he wore a peppermint colored striped shirt and sky colored pants. He also had on an olive colored scarf and a little sailor's hat. On the trophy stand the boy stood proudly with his hands on his hips.

Johnny stopped and stared at him, he couldn't believe what he was seeing. The boy that he risked himself to save was now imprisoned too. He didn't deserve it. He was just a kid.

Johnny didn't waste any time, he tapped his trophy stand and watched as he was enveloped in a flash of light.

When Flapjack opened his eyes he came face to face with Johnny Test; the boy who had saved him and had sent him on this wild goose chase to find him.

"Hey Flap-"

"Johnny!" Flapjack quickly pulled the boy into an embrace.

He chuckled. "Miss me?"

"I did, a lot." Flapjack smiled up at him. "How did you get away from Kevin?"

"Me?" Kevin Levin asked.

"No, that's a kid in a green sweater." Jack said. "I have no idea what that loser was even trying to do, I think he just wanted a collection for himself."

"No idea," Johnny shrugged. "All I know is that I ended up in here. What's going on, kid?"

"It's terrible, Johnny." Flapjack pouted. "I ended up teaming up with more and more people getting mixed in to this great adventure. But now, it all went bad a big meanie, Aku, showed up and ruined everything. He turned us all into trophies."

"That's terrible." Johnny frowned.

Flapjack then looked up at Johnny. "Have you guys seen my other friends?"

"Who?" Kevin asked.

"Ed, Edd and Eddy." Flapjack confirmed. "I hope that they're okay. I just woke up."

"We've only run into a couple other people since we've woken up." Kevin said.

Jack nodded. "Juniper, Aelita and Numbuh 5."

Flapjack slightly deflated at that.

Johnny knelt down to him and lifted his head up. "Hey, cheer up, little buddy. We'll find them."

Flapjack grinned. "Thank you, friend!"

And with that they continued their journey, going through the next door.

They exited the door and found themselves on a long path. They went down it and soon encountered a Big Primid.

"Alright! Something interesting!" Kevin cheered.

He lunged at the Big Primid, his fist changed into a mallet.

The other three were about to assist him only to find some Bytans and a portal behind them.

Right now there were just two.

"Flapjack, stay here." Johnny told him, pulling out another blaster.
"Jack and I will take care of this."

"But I wanna help!" Flapjack insisted.

Johnny shook his head. "No, I'm not letting you get hurt again."

Flapjack was about to argue but Johnny was already off, firing away and freezing the spherical monsters.

Jack walked to them, having his Jackbots blast them.

But Flapjack knew they wouldn't be able to finish them off with that portal there and with Johnny preoccupied he knew that he'd be able to go for it.

Back with Kevin he jumped up and smacked the Primid with his mallet. The monster tried to fight him once more, diving down in order to catch him, but Kevin quickly ran to the side so that it fell. Kevin then changed one of his arms into an axe as he climbed onto the creature's back. Before it could get back up again, Kevin chopped at the monster's neck, decapitating it and having it ooze dark energy before completely bursting into it.

While Johnny and Jack worked on the Bytan's, Flapjack was making his way over to the portal with his candy sword at his side. He smacked away all the Bytans that tried to get to him.

It wasn't long before he reached the miniature vortex and whacked at it, just as Dexter had instructed him before.

Soon it vanished and with that the other three whacked at the rest of the Bytans.

With that they found another trophy on a platform above them.

This one was of a Brazilian boy with dark brown hair and emerald green eyes. He wore scarlet colored pants and a black robe with crimson ties. The robe also had a golden dragon insignia running down his left arm. Along with all that he wore a gold medallion around his neck and had a blue sword in hand. On the trophy stand, he was seen smirking with the sword proudly propped against his shoulder.

Flapjack was the one to tap the trophy stand to reanimate the boy.

"Flap?" The boy looked down at him.

"Raimundo, are you alright?" Flapjack asked him.

"Yeah, sure." Raimundo said. "Where is everybody?"

Flapjack sighed. "We don't know, friend."

"Everybody was scattered after you met up with Aku." Kevin confirmed.

Raimundo sighed. "Nice..."

He then noticed that Jack was with them. "What about Spicer? Do I need to get rid of him?"

"No please don't hurt me..." The Evil Boy Genius whimpered.

"Nah, he's cool." Johnny confirmed.

Kevin looked at him and shrugged. "He's on a little bit of... *parole*."

"Alright." Raimundo nodded. "Well, I'm gonna see if I can find the others."

"WIND!" He shouted and with that, he shot off into the air.

With that, they continued on their quest.

They found a golden platform sitting next to the platform where Raimundo's trophy once was.

"Why is it gold?" Johnny asked.

Kevin shrugged. "Beats me."

"I've never seen something like that before, friends." Flapjack admitted.

Jack rolled his eyes. "That thing? You just step on it and it makes some stairs."

"How do you know so much about this place?"

Jack shrugged. "A lot of the times spending trying to get in with Chase and the gang I ended up getting lost. *A lot*. You learn quite a bit about this place."

Everybody accepted that and Kevin was the one to step on the platform.

As promised, the stairs did appear out of a flash of light and the heroes were climbing them.

When they got to the top they found a trophy of a monkey. It was a Spidermonkey with its light brown fur. He had on a pale red shirt and a turquoise baseball cap which he had worn backwards. On his trophy stand he was standing on the tips of his toes with his hands behind his back, whistling innocently.

Flapjack tapped the trophy stand.

"That's the second time I've been trophified since this thing began." The monkey sighed. "I'll tell you, it does not feel good at all. You

think they'd have a little more class than that."

"Jake!" Flapjack called out to the monkey.

Jake stopped ranting and saw Flapjack and the others. "Oh. Hey, Flapjack."

"You okay, friend?" Flapjack asked.

"A little bugged that I got trophified again but other than that, I'm good."

Flapjack smiled at that.

"Have you seen Adam?"

All four of them shook their heads. Although the other three didn't know who Adam was, they had in fact not seen the him.

"Bummer." Jake snapped his fingers. He then stretched his limbs before turning back to them one last time. "Alright guys, I'll be seeing you."

And with that Jake also ran off ahead of them.

"Before we continue we should probably check out that door too." Johnny suggested.

They saw the door that Johnny was referring to and entered it.

There they found four trophies.

The first was of a short boy. He had onyx colored eyes and had three long black strands of hair coming off the back of his head. He wore a yellow shirt with a red stripe running down the right side of his shirt and faded blue jeans. On his trophy stand he had one hand stuffed into his pocket and snapped his fingers with a grin on his face.

The next one was of a lanky boy with chocolate colored eyes. He wore an orange short sleeved shirt and jean shorts. Along with all of that he had a black ski hat on his head, hiding something that only his two closest friends knew of. On his trophy stand he was smiling proudly as he held a clipboard in hand.

Then there was the tallest of the four. He was a boy with yellowed skin -from how dirty he was- and had brown eyes and a buzz cut. He wore a large green unzipped jacket and a striped red and white shirt underneath and baggy blue jeans. On the trophy stand he was grinning widely with a single hand in one of his jacket pockets.

Finally there was one more boy. He was a boy with brown eyes and shaggy black hair which he kept under a red and black baseball cap. He wore a black vest over a white shirt and blue jeans. On his shoulder was a Pokémon. It was a small yellow Pokémon that resembled a mouse with long ears coming out of the top of its head and a tail that looked a lot like a lightning bolt. It had beady black eyes and cherry colored pouches on its cheeks. Along with all that, its tail went from a brownish color to its normal yellow at the end and its ears were yellow and seemed to be scorched as they ended in pitch black. On the trophy stand the two were high fiving.

Soon the four went to their trophy stands and set them free.

The boy with the hat immediately saw Jack Spicer and noticed the Jackbots behind him. Not wasting time he commanded the mouse at his side.

"Pikachu, use thunderbolt!" He commanded.

The mouse jumped off of his trainer's shoulder and sent a chain of electricity into the nearest Jackbot, shorting it out.

Jack just sighed. "Again? Come on you people! I'm being good!"

The trainer scratched the back of his head at that. "Heh-heh, sorry about that."

As for Johnny Test, he went over to the biggest of the four. He tapped the trophy stand and with that the big 'ol lug was back in action.

The biggest one grinned and enveloped Johnny in a big hug, lifting the lab rat off of his feet.

"I am no longer the prisoner of the demon!" The biggest Ed cheered, enveloping Johnny in a hug.

"Uh yeah, sure..." He then got a big whiff of the boy's pits. "Ugh... You reek."

Then there was Kevin who went to the one with the ski hat.

He tapped the trophy stand only for the boy to fall to the ground.

Kevin was quick to catch him before he fell.

The boy gasped as he tried to reacquainted with the world around him.

"Easy, easy..." Kevin told the boy. "I've gotcha."

The boy continued to sputter for a few seconds until he found that he was strong enough to stand on his own.

"Thank you..." The hat clad boy said. "I didn't know if I was going to get out of that alive, after Aku appeared and..."

"I know, it's alright man, you're safe now." Kevin reassured him.

Flapjack was then the one to reactivate the final boy's trophy stand.

"Eddy!" Flapjack exclaimed as he ran into the boy's arms

The scammer chuckled a little bit but returned the boy's embrace.
"Miss me much?"

"A lot, Eddy." Flapjack admitted, smiling up at him.

Eddy let Flapjack hug him for a few more seconds before the others began to take notice of this.

"Alright, that's enough, Flap. We gotta get back to work." Eddy said.

Flapjack nodded and got away from the leader.

"Pika?" Pikachu asked.

"Yeah, that's what I'd like to know." Ash agreed as he walked over to the others with Jack. "What's going on here?"

"Well, apparently Aku showed up and stomped all of you." Kevin said as he and Double D came to them as well.

"We must stop the evil wizard!" Ed shouted as he came over, carrying Johnny like a suitcase.

"Please put me down." Johnny asked the biggest Ed.

Ed didn't do anything.

Double D gave him a stern look. "Ed..."

Ed dropped Johnny. "Sorry, Double D..."

"Double D, can you please tell us what happened?" Eddy asked.

"Well let's see: we traveled across the globe meeting up with new friends and faces all while fighting off the dangers of the Subspace Emissary; All of us met up in a great reunion and proceeded to destroy the Subspace Gunship and then we arrived in subspace and made a valiant pursuit after Vilgax and Mojo Jojo only for it all to be in vain when the mighty demon Aku came and effortlessly defeated us."

"That's what happened?" Kevin asked.

Flapjack, Ash and the three Eds nodded.

"Looks like I dropped out of the party before things got interesting." Johnny commented.

Flapjack pouted at that. "I'm sorry about that, friend."

"Hey don't sweat it, Flap." Johnny lightly tapped the boy on the shoulder. "It's not your fault."

Eddy was the next to speak. "Wait, you're Johnny?"

"That's me." He said.

"You're the guy that helped out Flapjack, right? But got caught by a certain shovel chin?"

Johnny nodded.

"Well me and Flap went on quite the adventure lookin' for you." Eddy explained. "How'd you escape shovel chin?"

"I dunno, I just woke up in this Subspace place." Johnny admitted.

"Wait a minute, have you guys seen Juniper?" Ash asked.

"Pi!" Pikachu added, eyes widening in apparent realization at that.

"Uh... who?" Kevin asked.

"A girl, she has a pink highlight in her hair and a green shirt" Ash explained.

"Oh yeah, we saw her a while back." Kevin said. "She went off looking for someone."

"Pi-Pikachu!"

"Yeah, we better go find her, Pikachu." Ash agreed.

Eddy then turned to Ed and Double D. "I think it's about time we get outta here too."

Double D and Ed nodded and followed after the chief scammer.

"That Aku is gonna think twice for messin' with me." Eddy smirked.

Double D shuddered. "Oh, somehow I know I'll regret this."

"Eddy's the man with the plan!" Ed exclaimed.

They then began to walk. "Come on, all Eds on the deck, that means you too, Flapjack."

"Oh, right." Flapjack nodded. He followed after them but stopped and looked back to Johnny. "Oh... But Johnny?"

"Go on, Flap." The flame haired boy smiled. "I'll be just fine with these guys. Besides, they wouldn't last a second without me."

Flapjack nodded and ran after the Eds, very soon he was on Ed's shoulders and the four were off on yet another *Ed* venture.

"We better get goin' too." Kevin gestured to the door they had entered through.

"Yeah, yeah..." Jack people rolled his eyes. "More people to save and a demon to stop. How did an evil boy genius get demoted to this?"

"Must come with the territory." Johnny shrugged.

They returned to the gold platform where they had found Jake Spidermonkey and climbed the stairs that were formed. When they reached the end of the stairs they were each met with a Feyesh. But each of the heroes made quick work of these monsters.

They continued onward and saw another trophy. They would've gone to it immediately if a Roder didn't come roaring down the path

attempting to mow them over.

"Alright, this bad boy's mine!" Kevin stated.

"Actually, I've got a better idea." Johnny said. "Jack, think you and your robot can keep it busy."

"Please, that is but a simple task for an evil boy genius." Jack laughed.

He activated his helipack and ushered the Jackbot forward, going along towards the roader with him.

"Yoo-hoo! Over here!" Jack yelled to it as it reared around and came speeding back over to him.

He and his Jackbot flew on towards it, he and the Jackbot easily weaved around it.

Jack laughed. "Was that it? Clearly your AI must be a little smarter than that!"

The Roder turned back and went after him.

Seeing that it was effectively distracted, Johnny turned to Kevin. "You might be a little heavy, but I think I can carry you long enough."

"Huh?" Kevin asked.

"Think you can make those arms of yours into a battering ram?" Johnny asked.

Kevin grinned at that. "I like the way you think, Test."

And with that Johnny started his jetpack and hovered above him. Soon he was carrying Kevin, but they were weighed down by that.

But they were able to manage and were soon rocketing towards the Roder.

Kevin as promised formed his arms into a pointed battering ram and soon met the Roder with a sickening crunch.

The Roder broke into many tiny pieces and they were left alone.

"Thanks for the cover, Spicer!" Kevin gave him a thumbs up.

"No problem!" Jack called after them. "I've got the trophy, I know this one!"

The others nodded and Jack landed in front of the statuette.

This one was of a small Asian boy who was completely bald and had beady brown eyes. He was wearing a red robe and black pants, he also had on a dark blue sash around his waist. On his trophy stand he was triumphantly holding up a transparent blue orb.

"Yo cheeseball, what's up?" Jack asked him.

"Jack Spicer?" The boy looked up at him, completely surprised.

"The one and only." Jack smirked. "Shoulda figured you would be around with all this hero stuff, Q-ball."

"No, no... this is most humiliating..." Omi said. "Saved by Jack Spicer?"

"Uh... is he gonna be okay?" Kevin asked.

Johnny shrugged. "Just let him soak it in."

"I must go!" Omi announced and with that the young monk sprinted out of sight, going deeper into the abyss.

There was another door next to them which they quickly entered. When they came out on the other side they found themselves surrounded by a large multitude of mines.

"Uh..." Johnny and Kevin looked nervously at one another.

"Jackbot, attack!" Jack shouted.

The Jackbot then soared over to the mine taking itself out with the mine.

Jack sighed. "No... I meant for you to shoot it, not ram it."

"Sorry man." Johnny said.

"Deep breathes, Spicer." Kevin added, giving him a pat on the back.

And with that the two approached the two trophies at the end of the room. They were sitting next to each other.

The first of which was of a young girl who had her porcelain blond hair tied into twin pony tails and baby blue eyes. She wore a blue dress that had a black line that ran around her torso and white stockings. On her trophy stand she was seen hugging a stuffed octopus doll with one leg lifted up into the air.

The other one was of a bald boy whose eyes were hidden behind shades. He wore a red sweater and khaki shorts. On his trophy stand he was simply seen holding up his pointer finger to represent the Numbuh 1.

Johnny and Kevin went to the trophies and in flashes of light, they were freed.

"Yipee!" The blond cheered when she escaped from her trophified state. She zipped around in the skies above the four boys who watched as she flew around.

"Bubbles!" The boy called after her. "Bubbles!"

She continued to soar around for a little bit as the bald boy's cries escalated.

"BUBBLES!" Numbuh 1 called.

Finally she stopped, floating down to everyone.

Numbuh 1 then turned to everyone. "Uh thank you for the assistance in freeing us from our trophified state,"

"We really appreciate it." Bubbles added.

"But the two of us should be going now." Numbuh 1 said. "We have lots of work to do if we're going to defeat Aku."

"Right." Bubbles nodded.

And with that, Bubbles then flew up into the air, Numbuh 1 following after on his JETABOOTS.

"Everybody's in such a hurry." Johnny pointed out.

Kevin frowned. "That must mean that this Aku guy is serious bad news."

And with that they exited the area through the door they had entered.

When they came out on the other side they immediately had to run as the platforms below they were fading with each step they took.

They were met with a few Speeks but Kevin and Johnny made short work of them with mallets and laser blasts to the face.

When they finally made it to stable ground they were finally able to stand by themselves. They even had found a trophy stand, but that was the least of their concerns at that time.

"We've got company!" Kevin pointed out.

And true to the Osmosian Hybrid's words, they were surrounded by six Speeks.

"No problem!" Johnny grinned. He pulled out his ray gun and quickly zapped one of the Speek's.

Kevin formed his right hand into a mallet and lunged at one of the Speek's taking them out effortlessly.

Jack stood there in the middle, digging in his pockets for something.

Kevin swung down on another Speek, crushing the generator.
"Come on Spicer, getcha head in the game!"

"I would but my robots are gone!" Jack called out. He then grumbled to himself. "Come on where is it..."

Kevin quickly jumped in front of a ball of electricity that was coming Jack's way. Kevin was quite grateful that the metal that the Jackbot's didn't absorb too much electricity, he was able to shake off anything that was thrown at him.

Johnny quickly turned around and zapped the Speek that actually did get there.

"There it is!" Jack shouted.

Finally Jack found what he was looking for. He pulled out a long wooden pole about the length of his body; on the tip of the staff was a figurine of a little monkey.

"What is that?" Both Johnny and Kevin asked.

Jack beamed at them, and held the staff triumphantly in the air.
"MONKEY STAFF!"

And with that, Johnny and Kevin covered their eyes as the monkey atop the staff glowed brightly and several specters of tiny monkeys escaped it, screeching.

When the air cleared and the screeching stopped both boys were surprised to see Jack Spicer had changed. He was now hunched over, tightly clutching the staff in his hands. But it wasn't only that, he had gained great, unkempt sideburns that just barely ended in a beard and his teeth were now pointed fangs. He also had a...

"Is that a tail?" Kevin asked, taking note of the boy's white tail that sprung up from the end of his back

Kevin and Johnny were too taken up by the boy's transformation that they did not notice the two Speek's advancing on them.

But Jack lunged forward taking the both of them by even more surprise as they watched him soar over them, pulling off some pretty impressive acrobatics while in the air.

He pointed the end of his staff into the Speek. It met the metal with a sickening crunch but it stayed embedded within. Jack then swung around on the pole, causing it to shake within the metal. This was unnerving the Speek's circuitry and caused slight sparks to fly. When Jack was finally done, he dislodged his staff and went falling to the ground landing on his feet as the monster exploded.

The other Speek tried to go after Jack now that he wasn't looking, it sped off towards him.

But the monkey man didn't even bat an eye. He spun around and quickly jammed the staff in it. He jumped, did a little flip in the air and kicked it away as it dissipated into smoke.

Jack made a small noise as he beat his chest. "Monkey Jack always lands on his feet."

"Uh... Okay..." Johnny and Kevin shrugged.

They then made their way over to the trophy they had been protecting.

This one was of a little pink dog with onyx colored eyes and floppy brown ears. On its back it had three black spots, hidden within its strawberry fur. On the trophy stand, he was in the middle of running away from something, with his mouth opened widely as if he were screaming and his fur standing on end.

Kevin was the one to tap the trophy stand and with that the dog was back.

Immediately it began yipping and yapping about something while transforming into various shapes.

"You guys have any idea what he's talking about?" Kevin asked.

Johnny shrugged. "Nope."

Jack then went up to the dog. "Hey! Speak English!"

But the apelike appearance of Jack didn't sit well with Courage. Just the very sight of him, caused him to run away, into the door that had just appeared next to them.

When they went through and appeared on the other side, the dog was gone.

They appeared in another flat landscape and while there was also another door next to them there were also two trophies.

The first was of a boy in his early teens. He had light brown, almost red hair and chocolate colored eyes. He wore a pale orange shirt, the color of the sunset, forest green cargo shorts and sneakers. On his trophy stand he looked jokingly, shrugging.

The next was of a boy with spikey, jet black hair. He wore a red shirt that had a logo of an 'R' on the left side of his chest, tight green pants and green gloves. Along with all of that he had on a lemon colored cape and utility belt as well as a mask that covered his eyes. He was positioned so that he was crouched down on the trophy stand, prepared for battle.

Kevin and Johnny got to them and they were once again, back in action.

"Ugh... that was not fun..." Adam held his throbbing head.

Robin stretched. "Tell me about it..."

"You guys okay?" Johnny asked.

"We are now." Adam said.

Robin nodded. "Yeah, thanks for that."

"No problem." Kevin nodded.

Robin turned to Adam. "We've gotta find the others."

"You're right." Adam nodded. "But I don't know if I can keep up with you."

"You did fine in the bomb factory," Robin encouraged him. "Besides, you wanna find Jake and Bubbles don't you."

"Yeah, you're right." Adam nodded.

And with that, the two went through the door. The other three tried to follow after them, but it closed. When they opened it and went through, Robin and Adam were nowhere to be found.

But instead there was another one of the trophies in front of them. This one was an all too familiar face.

It was a teenager with chestnut colored hair and emerald green eyes. He wore a black short sleeved shirt under a green jacket and jeans. The back had a white bar running down the left side of the jacket which led into a black circle with the number ten written in white. On his arm was a peculiar green gauntlet on his arm made entirely of sleek metal reminiscent of steel, it had a faceplate much like that of a watch which had an hourglass symbol on it. He was seen on the trophy stand, running with a smirk on his face, his jacket fluttering behind him in the nonexistent wind.

A tap of the trophy stand and the Ultimatrix bearer was free.

"Can't leave you alone for one second, Tennyson." Kevin remarked as Ben stumbled out of his position.

"Kevin?" Ben looked confusedly at the osmosian hybrid. "Where have you been this whole time?"

"With me." Jack perked up before Kevin could answer. "We've been hanging out."

"Oh yeah, Jack." Ben looked at the Evil Boy Genius. He then turned to Johnny. "And you are...?"

"Johnny, Johnny Test!" The boy confirmed.

"Nice to meet you." Ben smiled.

He then looked around at the three. "I don't know how you got here, but you came into a whole lot of trouble."

"We know." Jack said.

"Aku came and stomped all of you." Kevin confirmed.

"Which probably wouldn't have happened if we were there." Johnny added.

Ben rolled his eyes at the youngest boy's statement. "Right... Anyways, I gotta go find the others, Kevin think we can meet up where Aku is."

"Yeah, whatever, Tennyson." Kevin brushed him off, giving him a light punch in the shoulder.

Ben laughed a little before he finally got to the Ultimatrix, he slammed his palm down onto the risen faceplate and was immediately engulfed in the bright green light. This forced Johnny and Jack to shield their eyes, but Kevin was used to it. When he emerged he was an Aerophibian, but Ben had dubbed it Jetray.

"Cya later, guys." He said in his scratchy voice and with that, he took off into the air, generating a sonic boom.

There was another golden platform which they quickly stepped on which revealed stairs that ascended into the heavens.

When they finally got to the top they were met face to face with the scene of the crime. They saw the blood red stair case that led up to the giant glowing emblems and Chase Young lying limply on the floor next to them.

"Woah..." All three of them said, staring up at the mishmash of emblems.

But in front of them was the trophy of Mojo Jojo gloved hand held out in front of him and cape swooping back behind him.

"Hey look, it's Mojo." Jack said as he walked over to him.

"Uh... Spicer, that may not be the best idea..." Kevin told him.

"Yeah, Mojo's bad news, man." Johnny agreed.

Jack rolled his eyes. "Please, Mojo and I are evil bros. I can talk to him."

And with that, Jack tapped the simian scientist's trophy stand, once more, bringing him back to the world of the animated.

"Jack Spicer, how is it that you have freed I, **Mojo Jojo**, you could not possibly have the necessary physique to have come all the way through Subspace and free me from my trophified state."

"Well I did, Mojo." Jack smirked.

"Excellent work then, Jack Spicer. You have managed to get some sort of approval from, I, **Mojo Jojo**, which is the greatest honor that one can have." Mojo stated.

"Eh..." Jack chuckled, he didn't quite agree with that, he'd rather have approval from Chase Young: his evil hero.

Mojo then turned, his cape swooping behind him. "Come Jack Spicer, you and I must report to Chase Young immediately to tell him of Vilgax's betrayal. How dare he trophify, I, **Mojo Jojo** ? We'll see what Chase Young will think about that."

And that's when Mojo saw the heap of warrior that was Chase Young.

In his trophified state, Mojo didn't have any idea what was going on.

"What is this?" Mojo growled.

Jack shrugged, "I'm pretty sure that's Chase." He sniffled. "I can't believe that someone did that to him."

Mojo immediately was on high alert at this, he looked around the room, but he couldn't find anyone else. All the trophies were scattered throughout Subspace and the only ones within proximity were Jack, Johnny and Kevin.

"YOU THREE! YOU DID THIS!" Mojo bellowed, encompassed with blistering fury.

"What?!" The three gasped slightly taken aback by this.

"We didn't do anything!" Johnny yelled.

Mojo shook his head. "Don't try to fool I, **Mojo Jojo** , I know that it was you three who committed such a horrible act as it is truly horrible. You, Jack Spicer, were filled with the feelings of resentment as we wouldn't let you in on any of our plans, and because of this you decided to take it out on our leader, Chase Young!"

"What no?!" Jack shouted. "Chase is my evil hero; I'd never do that to him!"

"Ah, but you did Jack Spicer, and now look at the mess we're in. You wanted to take the world as your own, but clearly that didn't work as you foolishly brought I, **Mojo Jojo** , back to life."

"His logic is awful..." Kevin whispered to Johnny, who nodded in agreement.

"Now, I, **Mojo Jojo** , will avenge Chase Young!" Mojo stated, facing Jack with twin blasters in hand.

Johnny drew his own blaster while Kevin formed his hand into a mallet.

"Back off guys!" Jack shouted.

"Huh?"

"What?"

Jack twirled the monkey staff in his hand before jamming it into the ground. "I'll handle this."

Jack and Johnny looked at one another and nodded in understanding, Kevin returned his hands to normal and Johnny put his gun away.

Mojo laughed. "Turning down the assistance of your accomplices in this battle was a foolish mistake, Jack Spicer, I, **Mojo Jojo** , will effortlessly defeat you."

Jack let out a monkey screech at that.

Mojo shook his head. "Just because you have taken on a similar simian appearance doesn't mean you can take on, I, **Mojo Jojo** , the one who will defeat you without effort as there is no effort when fighting you, Jack Spicer."

And with that, the fight began. Mojo started things off by firing two purple balls of plasma at Jack.

But Mojo got an unexpected surprise, originally he'd thought the self proclaimed evil boy genius would just sit there and whimper about it, but instead Jack sprung into the air, soaring over the blasts and came lunging straight towards Mojo.

Mojo was ready though, he used his Rocket Boots to meet Jack in the air. Jack was hit and was soon sent down to the floor.

Mojo raced down to him, but Jack was already back on his feet letting Mojo come straight at him.

Just when Mojo thought he had Jack, he narrowly avoided getting rammed by the green ape, unfortunately for Mojo he wasn't able to stop moving due to his momentum and came crashing into the floor below.

Jack let out a laugh before he began beating Mojo with his staff, jumping and laughing as he did so.

This went on for several seconds before Mojo punched Jack in the face, sending the monkey man soaring across the room.

As if that weren't bad enough, Mojo sent several plasma blasts after him, hoping that would be enough to dispose of the boy genius.

"SPICER!" "JACK!" Kevin and Johnny called after the boy respectively.

When the smog cleared, Jack managed to still be standing, albeit shakily. He was still in his ape like state as he still held his staff in hand.

"MONKEY STAFF!" He called once more.

With that he was able to get more energy, but at the same time gain more of an ape like appearance this time gaining brown fur on his arms and tail.

"Agh!" Mojo growled before shooting off towards Jack once more.

This time Jack was ready, swinging the Monkey Staff like a bat, he slapped Mojo out of the air.

This resorted to him soaring across the room as well, almost soaring over the platform. But he caught the edge of it and quickly found himself back on land.

Mojo barred his teeth at Jack, he was angry. How could he be losing to Jack Spicer?

But Mojo was very smart and he knew exactly what to do about Jack.

He rocketed off towards him once again.

Jack tried to dodge Mojo but it seemed that was exactly what he wanted him to do. Mojo grabbed Jack's staff and soon sent it away from him.

Jack gasped. Without the Monkey Staff in hand he quickly regressed into his normal state, letting out a short gasp as his tail snapped right back into his body.

Mojo let out a laugh at that. "Now without the assistance of your Shen Gong Wu you will be no match for I, **Mojo Jojo** ."

Jack groaned as Mojo fired off several orbs of plasma at the boy. He gasped as they slammed into his body and sent him flying away.

"Come on Jack, are you gonna let him talk smack to you like that?!" Kevin shouted.

Johnny joined in on this. "Yeah, you're a lot better than he is!"

"GET HIM!" The two shouted at him.

Jack got up to his feet, glaring at Mojo.

"JET BOOTSO!" He called out.

And like that, Jack began rocketing off towards Mojo a trail of fire coming from the bottom of his shoes. He scooped up the Monkey Staff.

"WHAT?! YOU HAD ANOTHER SHEN GONG WU THIS WHOLE TIME?!" Mojo gaped at him, surprised to see that Jack Spicer did in fact have that Shen Gong Wu on his feet rather than normal shoes.

Jack laughed at the simian scientist. "It's evil 101, Mojo, never play fair and always have the element of surprise."

And with that, Jack produced another one of the mystical artifacts from his jacket, a giant hammer, and came straight towards Mojo at full throttle.

Mojo tried to shoot more blasts at the boy but he swerved around each and every one of them.

When he was within range, he finally shouted out. "HAMMER OF TROPH! MONKEY STAFF!"

And with that, he swung both the glowing hammer and the staff down onto Mojo, immediately putting him back on his pedestal as a trophy once more.

Jack then landed on the ground, holding up his hammer triumphantly. Staff in the other hand as he now had his monkey like appearance again.

"And that's how it's done!" Jack smirked, twirling his staff in hand.

"Nice one Jack!" Johnny congratulated him.

"Knew you had it in you, Spicer!" Kevin added as he patted him on the back.

"Thanks guys." Jack grinned at them.

He then turned to Mojo's trophy. "And as for you, let's try this again."

Kevin and Johnny had no complaints, if Mojo wasn't a threat to Jack then surely he could handle him again.

Jack tapped the trophy stand and Mojo was reanimated again.

"Jack Spicer how dare you free me from this state once more as I, **Mojo Joj-** "

Jack slapped him and let out a piercing screech into Mojo's face.

Mojo stopped and looked wide eyed into the eyes of the evil boy genius.

"Well you didn't have to do that..." Mojo gaped at him. "And you kiss your mother with that mouth?"

Johnny and Kevin looked at each other amusedly, wondering what Jack could've said to Mojo in their monkey language.

"Don't you see?" Jack asked him, pointing off at the collection of emblems out in the distance. "The real enemy is up there. Now, you can either help us and the others take him out **AND** avenge Chase or you can get out of our way!"

And with that, Jack dropped the monkey spear in front of Mojo, walking back over to Kevin and Johnny.

"Did he actually drop his staff, like someone would drop a mic?" Kevin asked.

Johnny shrugged. "I think he just did."

Mojo steamed, he wanted to say something awful to Jack in return, something that would really make him feel his wrath. But he couldn't come up with anything, he was all too stunned at the events that had just transpired.

Mojo simply huffed and looked over at Chase and at the staircase one more time. He had quite the decision to make.

Somewhere else out in Subspace:

Chowder's trophy lay idly on the ground, doing nothing.

It seemed that that was quite the trend in Subspace and with the Kevin, Jack and Johnny trio already at Aku's staircase, there would be no one to save the poor boy.

But for some reason, he glowed. His trophy shone brightly and very quickly was the purple animal hybrid back on his feet.

"I'm so... hungry..." He groaned.

Kimchi hovered by next to him.

But that stopped when he began to choke on something, he coughed, he sputtered. But he hit his hand against his stomach and very quickly the object stuck in his throat came out of him, hitting the ground covered in saliva.

It was a badge that had the design of the Heylin witch: Wuya's ghost form.

"What? What is that thing?" Chowder asked, looking down at the badge.

And then it all came back to him.

Mojo faced them on his carrier and started his evil rant.

"Foolish warriors, you had me within your grasp and you still manage to hesitate when other's lives are threatened. Now I, Mojo Jojo, will be making my escape and there is nothing that you can do about it. For there is nothing you can do to defeat the great, Mojo Jojo!" And like that he flew off into the Sweet Revenge that was waiting above.

Fourarms and Aelita ran forward and with a flash of light Fourarms turned back into Ben. Ben and Aelita angrily glared up at the fleeing Candy Pirate Ship.

Jack also glared up at it as he was furious that the simian scientist was able to escape. Jake then walked up next to the angered Jack and sadly looked past them before Chowder ran past him, shifting the dog's attention.

Chowder ran and looked down at the fallen helipack pin. "I've seen this somewhere before..." He said.

" Sure." Ben nodded. "It was on Jack Spicer's helipack."

" I guess you're right." Chowder sighed, also finding it insignificant as well. When no one was looking the purple eater turned hero ate the pin entirely.

***"Oh yeah, that thing, it wasn't very good." Chowder sighed.
"Someone should really teach that Jack Spicer guy to make tastier badges, right guys?"***

But he received no answer.

Chowder looked around and that was when he noticed that he was all alone. But he still had hope.

"Right guys...?"

Still no answer...

It was then that it all came back to him.

Aku couldn't help but break out into more the usual evil villain laughter. "No one can defeat me! MWAHAHAHAHAHAHA!"

" AKU!" The voice of a familiar samurai beckoned from elsewhere.

Aku raised an eyebrow at this and looked at the source of the voice.

He saw the heroes emerge from a flash of green light, where Ben -now human- stood with his friends.

" Stop this at once, you have no business here in Subspace!" Jack stated, enraged at the sight before him.

Ben agreed. "Don't make us have to stop you!"

Aku chuckled at this. "None of you can defeat Aku!"

Everyone drew their weapons at this.

" We'll just have to show you then!" Juniper bellowed, slamming her fist into the open palm of her hand.

But Aku was quick. Tendrils escaped from his body and entered all of the fighters before they could even react.

All of them were thrown into the air at this, glowing a bright golden hue.

One by one they turned into trophies, every last one of them.

"Oh yeah... That Aku guy got us, he really got us." Chowder pouted.

He just sighed. "Great, now what are we gonna do? If he got all of us, even Ben and Jack, how are we gonna stop him?"

He began to walk a little bit by himself.

"And it looks like I'm the only one who got out, just me. I'm no hero; I won't be able to get the others. I won't be able to save my friends."

" Come on man, don't give it up."

Chowder looked around. It sounded like Ben, but he knew it couldn't possibly be him; Ben was trophified along with everyone else.

" You may not believe in yourself, but we believe in you, Chowder."

Aelita this time.

Chowder looked around. These voices sounded all too real to him, it was almost as if they were actually talking to him, his friends, the five warriors.

" Besides, you saved me and Aelita before."

Ben again, he didn't know what he was talking about though.

Again, it came to him.

" Move it or lose it losers!" A high pitched voice shouts.

Jack and Jake turn to jump out of the way of Jack Spicer and his cart of evil. Jack couldn't help but stare at the trophified Blossom.

A gloved hand reached out of the cart and grabbed the trophified figures of Rath and Aelita. Jack looked back at them and smirked. "Score one for Jack Spicer; Evil Boy Genius!"

Jack smirked before he sniffed and smelled something in the air he turned back to see Kimchi floating in the air above the metallic arm and hanging onto it Chowder.

" What the?!" Jack Spicer asked surprised before Chowder took out a large kitchen knife and slashed the arm in half. While falling he tapped the trophy stands of both Rath and Aelita. Aelita landed expertly in a crouch and ran to the side of the path with chowder so they were facing Jack and Jake on their side of the path.

Rath was enveloped in a flash of green light.

There standing on the ground where Rath would've stood was a new alien, AmpFibian.

" HEYAHHHH!" Amphibian shouts in his distorted voice firing two bolts of electricity from its two tentacles that served as arms at the robotic arm. The first one flew past where as the first one hit it dead on causing the arm to spark with electricity and a tiny hole to be made where the electricity hit.

" NO!" Jack Spicer shouted, disappointed at what Amphibian did to the mechanical arm.

" Yes!" Chowder and Jake shouted from their individual sides of the road. Jack and Aelita let out small smiles at this.

"You know what, I did save you guys, you're right." Chowder slightly smiled.

" Focus your spirits, young warrior. It is up to you to save us."

Jack that time.

"You really think I can?"

" Oh yeah, you've got this man!"

Jake said; he could practically see the dog grinning at him.

With newfound spirit Chowder started on his quest to save everyone, with his fart cloud starting off behind him.

Right off the bat Chowder was confronted by a trophy stand.

This one was of a girl with her ginger locks put into a pony tail thanks to her massive heart bow and pink eyes. She wore a strawberry colored dress with black shoes and white socks. On her trophy stand she was seen with her hands on her hips, grinning confidently.

Chowder didn't waste any time, he tapped the trophy stand and the girl was brought back to him.

"Blossom, are you okay?" Chowder asked her.

Blossom gasped, panting a little bit before she finally looked at her friend. "Chowder, you saved me?"

Chowder shrugged. "Well yeah, I woke up and ended up looking around, I found you and here we are. Plus, I owe you for the stadium."

"Oh what, that?" Blossom thought back to the events that had started them off. "I don't blame you for any of that junk."

"Yeah, but I let you get captured by Kevin." Chowder sighed.

Blossom shook her head. "Don't worry about it."

Chowder let out a small smile at that.

"Anyways, I think what we've gotta do is find the others. If I really am the first person you got to, we have to assume we're the only ones awake."

"Sure Blossom, you and me!" Chowder grinned. Kimchi let out a happy poot in agreement to that.

"Uh-uh." Blossom shook her head. "The best thing to do is to split up, we have no idea where they could all be."

"Aw man..." Chowder pouted.

Blossom put a hand on the boy's shoulder. "Don't worry, Chowder, you've already done a great job finding me, keep it up. We'll rendezvous at Aku's staircase."

"Alright." Chowder nodded.

And with that, Blossom flew off.

Chowder continued on his path and was soon encountered with several Bombed in his path, but they hadn't spotted him yet.

Chowder looked to Kimchi, who floated calmly beside him.

"Kimchi, go get 'em!" Chowder cheered.

The fart cloud dashed off and knocked the three creatures aside. Before they even had the chance to throw their bombs at the approaching apprentice, he chucked several butter knives into their heads, causing them to quickly explode.

Chowder ran ahead, running into yet another trophy.

This one was of a girl in her mid teens with an auburn colored pony tail and emerald eyes. She wears a red sweater with a white button down shirt underneath so that the collar and cuffs are showing and black skirt. On her trophy stand she had one hand to her chest and the other extended outwards.

Chowder brought her back, leaving the girl sputtering.

"Ch-Chowder?" Gwen panted. "Gotta stop meeting you this way."

Chowder laughed. "I'm always saving you Gwen, first the stadium and now here."

"Yeah." Gwen chuckled.

"Do you think you can help me find everyone? I'm looking around but have only found you and Blossom."

"Keep looking," Gwen told him. "The best thing to do is to split up and cover more ground."

Chowder sighed. "That's what Blossom said."

Gwen knelt down to the boy and had him look up at her. "Don't be so worried Chowder. You've been keeping up with Ben and Jack this whole time, if we didn't think that you could do this, we'd be babysitting you."

"Really?" Chowder looked up at her.

"Of course." Gwen smiled at him. "But still, be careful around here, this place is dangerous."

And with that the girl formed a platform and began to hover away.

Chowder continued on with new vigor.

When a Feyesh went to Chowder, trying to slap the boy with electricity, he simply dodged the strike before sending a fork into its eye.

If that wasn't enough he was soon met face to face with another trophy.

This one was of a young boy wearing a hat of some sort of skinned animal -possibly a rabbit- that had small tufts of blond hair coming out of his hat and baby blue eyes. He wore a shirt that matched the color of his eyes and black shorts. On his trophy stand he was seen with a calm smile on his face as he rested his rusted blade on his shoulder. The hand that wasn't on his sword was lifted in a wave.

Chowder tapped his trophy stand and the boy was quickly reanimated.

Rather than being disoriented like the others before him, he simply stretched, as if he had just awoken from a nap. His blade clattered to the floor next to him.

"Finn, you okay?" Chowder asked the hat clad adventurer.

The boy shrugged. "Eh, I've been better."

Chowder then looked around, there weren't any monsters for the time being, but he knew that they couldn't stick around for long.

"Alright, we've gotta get moving, we still have all the others to find."

"Sure man," Finn shrugged.

Chowder was already starting off as the boy was picking up his sword. When Finn was finally ready, he started off, grabbing his purple friend so that he was dangling behind him.

Chowder let out a light gasp when Finn grabbed him but dismissed it, he was happy that he wouldn't have to walk anymore.

The two quickly ran into some Blade Primids.

Finn put Chowder down. "Alright, Chowder you can take the one over on the left. The two hotshots over here are mine."

"Okay!" The boy grinned, running to fight his opponent.

Finn started things off by letting the first of the two Primid's run at him. Finn started off towards it too and passed by the monster before elbowing it and sent it towards the ground. He then plunged his blade into the creatures back before it had the chance to get up.

Chowder faced his blade Primid and when it tried to stab at him, Kimchi was there. The fart cloud, floated over to the monster and subdued it, leaving it woozy. Chowder threw a butcher knife at it to finish it off.

Finn then went to the other Blade Primid and simply stabbed it in the stomach, wasting absolutely no time with the creature.

"Let's move, Chowder." Finn told the chubby creature behind him.

"Okay!" Chowder cheered.

And with that the two went through one of the conveniently placed doors.

But when Chowder appeared on the other side, Finn was gone and he was freefalling through the sky.

"Uh-oh!" Chowder shouted as he began plummeting towards the glasslike ground below him.

"Kimchi!" He called.

With a good natured toot, the fart cloud was at his aid, catching his owner and soon hovering down to the ground with him.

Chowder let out a sigh of relief as they hovered along a few feet off the ground.

Together Chowder and his fart cloud went down platforms together.

On one of these platforms they found yet another trophy stand. This one was of an Asian man who looked to be in his late twenties or early thirties. He had a very good physique: while he was rather lean, he also had the muscle to back it up and had his black hair tied back into a short bow. He wore a pristine white robe and sandals. But the biggest warning that the man should not be trifled with was the long katana strapped to his side. The man had his hand resting at the hilt of his blade with a small smirk.

Chowder however knew that the man was a friend and was quick to hop off of Kimchi and tap the man's trophy stand.

As soon as the man was reanimated he immediately whipped out his blade and had it ready to slice at whatever came his way.

"AKU!" He bellowed.

"AH!" Chowder screamed, being on the business end of the man's sword. "Please don't kill me, Jack!"

"Chowder?" Jack calmed at the sight of the purple creature but still turned and looked over the young chef protectively. "Where is Aku? Where are the others?"

"Beats me," Chowder shrugged. "Everybody got separated when Aku attacked us."

Jack sighed, sheathing his blade once more. "Sounds just like the kind of games that that dastardly demon always plays with his opponents. Come Chowder, you and I must quickly locate the others and stop Aku before he can make any more trouble."

Chowder grinned, happy to finally have a more familiar face join his party. "Let's go!"

And with that, Chowder hopped on Kimchi and hovered down the platforms, while Jack simply leapt between them.

When they got down to the next one they found yet another trophy stand. This one was of an anthropomorphic dog which had short blond fur. On the trophy stand the dog was strangely waving its limbs about in a rather floppy fashion.

Jack was quick to reanimate him.

The dog immediately flinched and covered himself. "OH MY GLOB! DON'T STAB ME WITH THOSE TENTACLES, DEMON DUDE!"

"JAKE!" Chowder shouted.

"AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH! I CAN FEEL HIM SUCKING ON MY ABDOMEN!"

"JAKE!" Chowder called again, this time louder.

"THE HORROR! THE HORROR!"

"JAKE!" Both Jack and Chowder called getting the dog's attention.

"Huh?" He looked and saw his old friends together once again. "Oh, it's just you guys."

"Yes, Jake." Jack nodded. "I trust that you can get a grasp on what's going on?"

"Eh, crazy end of the world stuff, nothing too big?" The dog shrugged.

"That isn't too big?!" Chowder gaped at the dog.

"Nah, me and my bro Finn go through it all the time, once we accidentally unleashed an ancient evil on the world on accident." The dog giggled. [1]

"I don't recall such a thing happening..." Jack narrowed his eyes at him.

"I've said too much..."

Chowder looked at him at this. "But..."

"I'VE SAID TOO MUCH!"

"It doesn't matter." Jack stopped them before they could delve any further into the subject. "We must continue along the path to Aku. The more time we continue to waste here, the more time he has to unleash havoc unto the world."

"Let's go bro!" Jake beamed. "On the path to stop Aku!"

Chowder grinned, it was like having a bit of the family back together again. Sure, it wasn't Mung, Truffles and Shnitzel like he was used to, but he had gotten a connection with the other four warriors: Jack for being so cool to him; Ben and Jake for their ability to goof off with him and Aelita for her compassion towards him. He had to find Ben and Aelita so that they could be a whole again.

With new vigor, the three headed down more of these platforms.

After going through a few they encountered another trophy stand. This time it was of a blue jackal like Pokémon. It had blue fur that made up its legs and arms as well as its face with cream colored fur that made up its chest. Bone white spikes protruded from the back of his paws and his chest. It had crimson colored eyes as well as

pointed ears. On his trophy stand he was seen with a single paw extend.

"I've got this one!" Jake cheered, approaching the Pokémon.

Jack stopped him with a palm to his chest. "Allow me, Lucario may be difficult."

Jake looked up at Jack before nodding.

Jack tapped the trophy stand and the Pokémon was brought back to life.

Immediately the aura Pokémon's fists were alight with aura that was extended towards Jack's face.

Chowder let out a yelp at that, despite not being the one in danger.

Jack however didn't even flinch and calmly addressed the Pokémon, "Lucario." He simply breathed.

The Pokémon calmed at this and the energy disappeared. "I am sorry. While trophified, I cannot recognize auras and immediately assumed you were a threat before I could sense it."

"Do not worry, Lucario." Jack reassured him. "It is fine."

The aura user crossed his arms and nodded.

"Come on, we've gotta get going, guys!" Chowder told them, already on top of Kimchi once again.

Kimchi let out a fart in agreement.

Jake was already on his feet, following after Chowder as he and Kimchi hovered down to the ground.

Lucario and Jack looked at each other before nodding and following after them.

When they finally landed on the ground they were met with two Fire Primids and two Speeks.

Jack and Lucario were quick to rush the two Fire Primids, slicing and blasting through them with little to no effort. So that left Jake and Chowder to get the pair of Speeks.

Chowder, who was still on Kimchi flew up to his selected monster, weaving between the balls of electricity before he was able to produce a spork that he chunked at the monster's generator. It didn't last much longer after that.

As for Jake, he simply jumped over the monster before enlarging his feet, making them large enough so the monster would be stuck to them on his decent before being smashed into the floor.

A path then revealed itself, allowing them to move forward.

A Speek came by but Chowder was quick to lodge another utensil into its circuitry, allowing it to short out.

Then there was another but Lucario simply sent a flurry of aura spheres in its direction.

Another one of the monsters also appeared but Jack was quick to fling himself at the monster before slicing it to bits.

Jake took one with a massive fist.

They continued on their path until they made it to another small clearing.

There was a bright flash of light and one of the translucent walls boxed them in.

"We're trapped!" Chowder shouted.

And with that, a couple of monsters appeared. Two Ambulances and Fire Primids appeared before them.

Lucario scoffed. "Please, if they were going to put up a wall, you'd think they would've presented us with something more threatening."

"Aw yeah... We got this!" Jake grinned.

Jack smirked and together they ran to face the monsters.

Chowder sent Kimchi to the first Fire Primid, he ducked under the blasts of Fire that were sent at him as the fart cloud's noxious fumes ate away at the monster.

Lucario was with another one of the Fire Primids. It thrust a flaming fist towards the aura Pokemon, but it simply sidestepped the blow before shoving a paw engulfed with aura into its face. It fell to the floor as its face began to burn away. With a well placed aura sphere it burst into dark energy.

Jake the Dog shrunk himself and ran up to the AmbuLance, going completely unnoticed. He crawled up to it and went inside. It only took a few seconds before an enlarged Jake the Dog appeared in the machine's place, scrapped parts everywhere.

As for Jack, he simply weaved in between the lances that were thrown at him before he met the monster and jabbed his sword into its face, electricity sparkling from where blade met the metal. When he tore his sword out of it, it exploded into a fiery inferno.

The wall disappeared and behind it they found another trophy. This one was of a very short boy, no taller than Chowder even, with short red hair combed neatly backwards. He wore a pristine white lab coat, black boots polished to perfection, large glasses and waxy purple gloves. On his trophy stand you could see the boy in the midst of tapping away on an electronic clipboard.

"Dexter! You're back!" Chowder cheered, enveloping the pint sized scientist in a hug.

Dexter pushed him away, dusting off what remnants of Chowder's 'Chowder-ness' were still on his lab coat.

"Yes, thank you for freeing me." Dexter nodded at the three.

Jack and Lucario simply nodded, still quite untrusting of the boy who was once the Ancient Minister.

"No prob, bob!" Jake grinned. "All just part of the job."

"Dexter, tell us what you know of this place and Aku." Jack told him.

The boy genius shrugged. "While I did know of the existence of Subspace and the dangers that lurk within this place, I had no idea that Aku would be here. None of us did. The plan was simply to expand upon Subspace and allow Chase to collect the broken pieces of the world and rule with Vilgax at his side."

"But Aku ruined that?" Lucario said.

Dexter nodded.

"I still do not believe that you willingly gave into such dastardly plan."

"Vilgax was ruining my life's work."

Jack hardened his glare at the smaller boy.

"Come on Jack, haven't you had anything you were passionate about?" Jake asked him.

"Yeah, like me I wanna be a Chef!" Chowder cheered.

"All I have ever wanted in my life was to thwart Aku and any evil that may dare to unleash a plague upon this earth."

"Dontcha ever have any fun Jack?" Chowder asked him.

The samurai didn't answer.

"Let us just move on." Lucario responded, gesturing towards the door next to them.

Chowder looked up at the aura Pokemon. "But-"

Jake quickly covered the apprentice's mouth. "Come on, Chowder let's go."

And with that, Jack opened the door and together the five of them made their way through.

When they appeared on the other side, Dexter and Lucario had vanished.

"What kind of magic is this?" Jack asked.

Chowder shrugged. "I don't know but whenever you go through a door around here you never end up in the some new place with or without the people you were walking with. I'm surprised that you guys are even still with me."

Jake shrugged. "Oh well, I'm sure Dex and Lucario will find their way, let's just keep going and hope we'll find the others."

"Yeah!" Chowder cheered.

And with that they continued on again. It was only seconds before they encountered another trophy stand.

This one was of two short figures. The first was of a young boy with chestnut colored hair and chocolate colored eyes. He wore a burgundy shirt with a white sweater underneath and pale green pants. He also had a backpack on. Next to him was a figure that was about his height, it was a small blue blob. On the trophy stand the two were seen fist bumping.

"Mine!" Chowder grinned as he ran over and tapped the trophy stand before Jack or Jake could do anything.

In a bright flash of light the two were back.

"Hiya guys!" Chowder grinned. "Did 'ya miss me."

"Ugh..." The blob whined. "Mac, when did you mess up and get us trophified?"

"Me?! Bloo, everyone was just blasted by that Aku guy!" Mac shouted.

"Yeah... but it was your fault..." Bloo retaliated with yet another whine.

Mac just sighed, pinching the ridge of his nose.

"Mac! Bloo!" Jack called to them, the two looked at Jack. "Come with us, we're going to stop Aku."

"That doesn't sound like a good idea..." Mac said.

Bloo laughed. "Are you kidding, that sounds awesome!"

"Don't worry, Mac." Chowder told the boy. "We'll be just fine this time."

"But-"

"Hurry up Mac!" Bloo shouted as he and the others were already starting off.

Mac sighed but followed after them.

On this path they encountered two Shellpod but the heroes made quick work of them.

Jack lunged at it, prying off its shell with one slice of the sword before Chowder came and finished it off, throwing utensils into its face.

Jake flung both Mac and Bloo at the creature with enough force that it shed its shell before Jake punched the creature with an enlarged fist.

There were also Auroras that flew over and tried to impale them, but they easily dodged before Mac, Bloo and Chowder threw them all away.

They continued along until they quickly encountered another one of their petrified friends.

This one was of a man with tanned skin and blond hair. He wore a tight muscle shirt that really hugged his muscular physique, that of a Greek God I may add, and tight blue jeans. On his trophy stand, he could be seen striking a pose with his right arm pointed towards the sky and his left simply flexing his other.

"Here we go again!" Chowder cheered.

Another flash of light and the person was reanimated.

"Woah Mama..." The person sighed as he was finally back up and standing.

"Jonathan." Jack addressed him.

"You okay there, Johnny?" Jake asked.

"Please..." Bloo rolled his eyes. "Big strong tough guy like that, he's probably just fine."

"I think I need a minute." Johnny told them.

"No time, Johnny, we gotta get back to Aku!" Chowder insisted, dragging along the womanizer with him.

They continued along down the path only to be confronted by a Roturret. It immediately fired down on them, catching everyone by surprise and getting them all caught in the blast.

The monster, which was suspended into the air, grinned as it seemed to have effortlessly disposed of the fighters.

But that was before a certain purple hat wearing hybrid came riding along out of the smoke on his pet, ramming into the monster before it could respond.

"YEAH!" Chowder cheered at that, as he and Kimchi came around for another hit.

It connected and the monster was hurt even more.

And to make matters worse seconds later it was bombarded by large furry fists that just seemed to stretch out at him, followed by an onslaught afro combs and paddleballs that made direct contact.

Jack finally stepped out of the shadow, ready to finish off the monster.

Chowder was flying by and saw the monster was nearly downed.

"Don't worry Jack!" Chowder called. "I've got it!"

Jack smiled at this, proud to see that the over eater had gained the courage to face the monster. "Go, my friend! Show no mercy!"

"Let's go, Kimchi!" Chowder called as he produced a large butcher knife.

The fart cloud increased its speed tenfold and went rocketing off towards the monster.

When Chowder cut through the monster exploded into dark energy and with that a golden staircase was revealed leading right up to the stage of Aku's triumph.

"There it is!" Chowder called floating on by them. "We finally made it!"

Chowder flew up before them while the rest climbed up.

When Chowder got to the top, he found the bloodied and beaten figure of Chase Young lying several feet in front of him.

But right in front of the purple chef was the trophy of a certain Vilgaxian conqueror. On the trophy stand he was simply crossing his arms, looking rather menacing.

"Ew... Vilgax is really ugly up close..." Chowder grimaced at the site of the warlord. "And scary..."

"And-"

POW!

Orbs of energy whisked through the air and slammed into the trophy of the conqueror of ten worlds.

Chowder yelped at that, tripping over himself from the shock.

Mojo then appeared rocketing into Vilgax's trophy on jetboots before throwing it back into the ground, causing cracks to form.

**" THAT IS WHAT YOU GET FOR MAKING A FOOL OUT OF I,
MOJO JOJO !"**

And with that the simian scientist simply walked away, whistling a happy tune as he strolled towards Aku's stair case.

"Woah..." Chowder gaped at that.

He stood there for a second trying to contemplate the events that had just transpired.

But those thoughts quickly vanished when he took notice of a familiar sight that brought a smile to his face. He recognized those strawberry locks anywhere after having a whole adventure with them.

He didn't waste time, he ran to the girl and lunged at her, wrapping her in a great big hug that knocked her to the ground.

"Aelita!" Chowder cheered. "I found you!"

"Wha-what? Chowder?" The pinkette looked up at the boy.

Chowder grinned and was soon back on his feet, helping Aelita up as well.

He pointed off towards Aku's massive staircase. "Come on Aelita we gotta stop Aku!"

"Why are you excited I thought you'd be scared?" Aelita asked.

Chowder ignored her and dragged her along with him.

Jake and Jack then appeared next to them.

"Oh, hello Jake and Jack." She nodded towards the two of them as she followed after Chowder who had an iron grip on her.

"Salutations." Jack bowed.

"Howdy!" Jake grinned.

"Great, now all we need is Ben and the five musketeers will be back together again!" Jake announced.

Aelita couldn't help but smile at that.

A little ways off from them, Ben and Gwen were looking down at Vilgax's abandoned trophy.

Gwen looked to Ben. "I still don't think it's a good idea Ben."

"I don't think we have a choice." Ben shrugged. "He'd be a great addition to the team."

"What if he betrays us?" Gwen asked.

"If he does then..." Ben then brought his arm in front of his chest, and pulled down his sleeve revealing the Ultimatrix.

That was enough for Gwen.

"Go ahead."

Ben tapped Vilgax's trophy stand and in a flash of golden light, he was back.

"Ugh... Why does my body ache?" Vilgax wondered aloud.

"Yo, Vilgy!" Ben called, gathering the squid alien's attention.

"Ben Tennyson..." The alien growled. "To what do I owe this great displeasure?"

Ben pointed to the staircase. "Look, there's Aku, he gathered the world together and stomped out all of us, even you... But if we all band together then maybe we can stop him.

"Why would I ever align myself with you and you're little friends?" Vilgax scoffed, arms crossed.

Ben shrugged and began to walk away. "Hey, have it your way, but I'm gonna go and stop Aku, with or without your help. Coming, Gwen?"

"Yeah, let's go Ben." Gwen nodded, following after her cousin.

Vilgax scowled. He looked from Ben and Gwen over to the unconscious figure of Chase Young and back to the collection of emblems. He sighed begrudgingly before finally beginning to ascend the staircase.

Sometime later, Jack Spicer was standing before the staircase, looking up at it in awe.

"Wow... Aku really got busy..." He said before grinning. "Alright, time to go in there an-"

Out of nowhere he was tackled to the ground by someone.

"Heh, that's what you get for messing with me, ya' dork!" The boy sneered.

He was a boy with brown eyes and had his hair hidden under a red baseball cap which he wore backwards. He wore a lime colored sweater and dark biker shorts. It was none other than Kevin, the neighborhood bully.

Jack Spicer groaned on the ground but luckily he was quickly assisted by two of his friends.

"You okay, Spicer?" Kevin Levin asked as he and Johnny Test had helped him up.

Jack nodded.

"What a jerk, that Kevin guy is." Johnny added.

The suburban tyrant gaped at the site of both the Osmosian and the lab rat. "Wha-What?! How did you two-?"

"Surprised?" Both Kevin and Johnny smirked at him.

And with that, Kevin, Johnny and Jack all pointed up at the staircase. "Get up and help or get out of the way!" They all shouted at him.

And with that, they continued along up the steps.

Kevin took a moment to ponder this, on the one hand he could just leave but he didn't really know where to go or what to do at this point, although on the other hand, he could join them. He didn't know what was going on, but he figured since he had no way out, he may as well tag along.

As Johnny Test, Kevin Levin and Jack Spicer were making their way up the staircase they were suddenly passed by a bike which (somehow) made its way up the steps.

Kevin laughed atop the bike, "See ya' there, dorks!"

Kevin Levin, Johnny Test and Jack Spicer just looked at each other and sighed.

Inside the Emblems:

One by one each and every one of them made their way up the staircase and into an entirely new realm.

They were in a grassy field and all that was in front of them was a single wooden door.

"Glad to see we're all together again." Ben grinned. "And I see we have some newcomers joining us."

Vilgax rolled his eyes; he saw no point in conversing with his arch nemesis.

Mojo laughed. "Yes, well I, **Mojo Jojo** , will certainly show Aku what for and make sure he sees how it feels to deal with a genius like the one and only, **Mojo Jojo** ."

Dexter rolled his eyes at this. "Please, I am far superior to you, Mojo."

Both scientists glared at each other at that.

Kevin Levin shrugged. "Well I'm game to put the pounding on anyone, especially if he's messin' with the world like this."

"I can agree with him on that." Kevin nodded.

"Ha, I'd like to see you try and take him on yourself, biker boy." Johnny Test laughed.

"Hey, I'm all for the whole gung ho go and get the bad guy thing," Juniper agreed. "But I think we better be careful, we don't know what we're facing here."

"Juniper's right." Ash agreed. "You never know what we'll face."

"I'm still kinda scared," Adam admitted. "What if we don't make it?"

"We'll be just fine, Adam." Jake Spidermonkey calmed his friend. "Don't worry, we've got this."

"Yeah, with all of us together we can't lose!" Bubbles cheered.

"Regardless, we shouldn't be overconfident with ourselves." Lucario stated. "I sense great danger ahead."

Blossom nodded. "We can't let everyone down though, we have to try."

"There is no try," Robin shook his head. "Only do. And all the doing we'll do will involve beating Aku."

Chowder whooped at that. "Yeah, we're totally gonna get it!"

"Pika!" Pikachu agreed.

"Just be sure to have everyone covered." Numbuh 1 stated.

Gwen nodded. "Yeah, everyone has to have each other's back no matter what."

"Numbuh 5 don't want to be shot at just cuz someone's slackin'."

Omi scoffed. "You do not have to worry about me, I will certainly be watching your seven!"

"Six." Finn corrected him.

"That too!" Omi added. "Besides, if anyone we must worry about Raimundo, he is very sloppy."

Raimundo rolled his eyes. "I don't see you wearing a Xiaolin Leader robe, Omi. It's you who needs to be careful."

"This is going to be totally awesome!" Bloo announced.

"Yeah, but be careful, Bloo. I don't wanna end up losing you." Mac said.

Aelita crouched down to him. "Don't worry, it'll be fine."

"Enough of the yappin'!" Eddy finally shouted. "Come on boys!"

"Eddy's the man with the plan!" Ed announced.

Double D sighed. "Just try not to get us killed, Eddy."

"Come on, Flap." Eddy nudged the boy along. "You too, Flap."

"Yay! *Ed* venture!" Flapjack cheered, joining them.

And with that, Eddy opened the door and they all began to go through.

Johnny Bravo was one of the last to go through, but he stopped, quickly pulling out a mirror and a comb. "Wait; just let me check my hair!"

Blossom rolled her eyes at this and pushed Johnny through the door.

When everyone was on the other side, they were in the floating stadium.

"Woah, déjà-vu." Chowder commented, looking around at the stadium. "It's kinda weird being back at the place where we started this whole crazy adventure."

It was exactly the same as before only now the stands were empty and the screen bearing the Punch Time Explosion logo was now was a picture of Aku.

Jack glared at the image and clutched the hilt of his blade. "I don't like this..."

But the picture of Aku moved and began to laugh at them.

"So it seems you heroes have in fact made it into my realm with some friends here to help you? Very well, I will allow you to come and try to stop me. But to do that, foolish warriors, you will have to brave the greatest of trials, to see if you are worthy enough to fight the mighty Aku..."

"We will stop you, Aku!" Jack shouted at them.

"Try if you will, but first you must find me. Allow me to start you off with a little gift, congratulating you all for making it this far..."

As soon as Aku said that several dark particles began to roll up onto the platform they were on.

They gathered themselves together and soon they were formed into the piranha plant, towering before all of them.

The menacing, man eating plant roared at them while clanking its two empty cages together.

"Have fun, fools!" Aku let out a menacing laugh one last time before the video of him simply changed to a close up of his face.

The heroes were left with that, they all looked at each other and then they looked at the piranha plant, which was towering before them.

Finn and Jake were the first to speak up, "What time is it...?" The two started, giving each other a fist bump.

Ben stood before them, his Ultimatrix ready.

" IT'S HERO TIME!"

And with that, all the heroes charged towards the monster preparing whatever weapons or powers that they had.

They had finally reached the enemy's front door step and they were going to fight their way through until they were face to face with him, ready to take on whatever he had to offer them.

They had now entered, **THE GREAT MAZE!**

!... Johnny Test joined the team...

... Kevin Levin joined the team...

... Jack Spicer joined the team...

... Mojo Jojo joined the team...

... Vilgax joined the team...

... Kevin joined the team...

... Everybody Else rejoined the team... !

[1] Jake was referring to the Lich.

And I finally got this chapter done, once again I am so sorry about how long this took, but with a combination of life and a little bit of boredom with writing for some time, I just wasn't feeling that up to it. But now I'm back and while I probably will regret saying this but I want to finish this story by the end of the year, if not early 2016. I never thought I'd get this far, but holy crap I'm here! With all that being said, thank you so much for sticking with me this long whether you be a new fan or an old one, thank you so much! And now I get to go to writing hell- I mean write the Great Maze! Oh boy this is gonna be *fun* ... Until next time this has been Ways, signing off.

Read and review, everyone!

Chris Mclean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/Dexter=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie= Porky Statue

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

The Eds=Pokémon Trainer (Eddy=Squirtle, Double D= Ivysaur and Ed=Charizard)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Ash and Pikachu= Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

General Scar and his battlebot= Galleom

Numbuh 5= Falco

Team Rocket and their dragon= Ridley

Bubbles= Olimar

Robin= Captain Falcon

Mac & Bloo= The Ice Climbers

Aaron's Lucario= Lucario

Sir Aaron= Extra

Johnny Bravo=Snake

Cinderblock=Duon

Courage the Cowardly Dog=Mr. Game&Watch

Aku=Tabuu

Sonic=?

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire (x2), Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack (x2), Rath (x2), Wildvine, Jetray, AmpFibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Fourarms, Eate, Humongosaur, Ultimate Humongosaur, Water Hazard and Chromastone.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultime Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, Dexter's Laboratory, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack, The Life and Times of Juniper Lee, Evil Con Crane, The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy, Teen Titans, Fosters Home for Imaginary Friends, Johnny Bravo and Courage the Cowardly Dog.

An Announcement

Dear readers,

Hello everyone, thank you so much for following, favoriting and reviewing Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary. This is my most popular story and it really means a lot that all of you guys seem to love it so much. When I started this back in 2013, I didn't expect it to get as big as it is now and it's all thanks to all of you.

I love this story so much and it really sucks to have to do this. But, I will not be doing The Great Maze. Now, before you get up in arms about the story being over let me tell you that it is not. No, this story is not over. REPEAT: **THIS STORY IS NOT OVER.** But as I stated, this story isn't finished. But I have decided that I won't be doing "The Great Maze Parts 1-3" because I'm just far too busy in life as of right now. You see, I recently started college and as stated a couple of chapters ago, I'm part of a project separate from this site, where I am the head writer of this project so it requires a lot of my attention and writing time. To do the Great Maze, it would take a very very long time and I think you guys have waited long enough for the epic conclusion for this story.

So because this story isn't ending, what does that mean? What that means is, and I hate to do this, is I am going to skip to the final chapter of this story which is entitled "The Final Battle." And in that chapter it'll basically be the big bad battle with Aku and the reveal of the Sonic character. And by the way, the character I chose for Sonic has actually been hiding in plain sight for a while. I really hate to do this because I planned to resolve certain plot points in the Great Maze chapters, like what's the deal between Finn and Lucario, Ash and Juniper and the characters and their respective villains. But unfortunately, I can't do that.

So with that being said, this raises the question of whether or not the sequel is still happening and as of right now, I'm going to say TBD. I

don't know. I still want to write it and have such great plans for it. But I've gotta see if I'll have the time. But as for what the sequel is supposed to be, it was going to be a fighting tournament which takes place several months after the original story with faces old and new. And maybe some stuff was going on in the background or maybe not. Ben was gonna have the Omniverse Omnitrix and Ash was also going to be updated to a more modern look as well.

So I'm so sorry everyone. I really wanted to write The Great Maze chapters, but that's just impossible in my life right now.

But for now, we look forward to the epic conclusion which I'm going to start writing as soon as I get home today. I wanna get it out within the month.

I'm sorry, everyone. It's the best I can do in my life right now, and I hope you all understand.

See you all for the big finish,

-Ways.

The Final Battle

So now it's time for the final chapter of this fic. I can't believe I've made it this far, but here I am! You've all been waiting for this moment, and now I'm proud to bring you the final chapter of this story. My only real regret is that I can't bring you guys "The Great Maze" and I really am so sorry for that.

Stay tuned after this chapter for an announcement on the sequel.

Oh and you're either gonna really love or really hate my Sonic character. That's the last hint I'm giving.

So yeah, without further ado, here's the final chapter.

Cartoon Network: The Subspace Emissary

Chapter 15-

The Final Battle

Black.

Pure. Pitch. Black.

That's all that surrounded the Shogun of Sorrows apart from the massive red oakwood door that stood between him and the collection of inhabitants of the World of Cartoons.

Long ago, at the Punch Time Explosion Tournament,

Memories of the great fighting tournament played out. It was a fun time, to the very end where Ben Tennyson came out on top.

I, AKU! The shapeshifting master of darkness, and the true mastermind behind this scheme, unleashed an unspeakable evil

upon the world!

All of a sudden, as Ben and Chowder were celebrating, the sky turned red and the Sweet Revenge descended upon the floating stadium. Dark particles rained from the skies before finally molding themselves into Primids, the Ancient Minister shortly following along after.

But then, foolish heroes came to my domain thinking they could stop me with their combined forces.

The team of heroes ran out at the giant Piranha Plant, prepared to vanquish the first of many monsters that had appeared across the land.

I then flung them into my great maze, where they could never escape.

Images of the heroes fighting off all the dark versions of themselves in the Subspace realm. Taking them out as if it weren't a problem.

Now those heroes have come to my front doorstep, wishing to undo the evil that is AKU!

And with that, the massive door flung open in front of him, revealing the team that had adventured through Subspace for all this time.

Aku crouched down, ready for an immediate fight.

Except that's not what he got.

"Gotta get back, back to the world! It's the Subspace crew!" A deep voice sang. It was the talking dog accompanied by the boy in a rabbit skin hat.

"No, we are not getting a theme song!" An irritated Vilgaxian shouted at the young adventurer and his magical talking dog.

"Oh come on, it'd be great!" Jake insisted.

Finn agreed. "Yeah man, all the superheroes have a theme song."

Jack Spicer shook his head. "Only if it's a super *villain* theme."

The two ignored him though.

Jake the dog then stretched over to Samurai Jack.

"Come on, Jack. Don't you like it?"

"No." The Samurai stated.

Jake was a little taken aback by that. "Really, but the song suits you especially."

"Really?" Mac asked. "I don't see it. For a guy like him, I'd expect something a little more epic."

"Yeah, like a guitar solo!" Bloo added.

The heroes were about to continue their bickering, only for Aku to laugh at them.

"HAHAHA!" The ancient deity laughed. "You fools expect to best me when all you do is bicker about the most ridiculous things."

"Eh, it's a bit of a work in progress." Adam shrugged.

"I will be a pleasure to destroy you." Aku let out a dark grin.

Aku then jumped up into the air and formed himself into a sphere, hovering in the air. Slowly, but surely tentacles sprouted from the sphere ready to lash out at the heroes.

"Brace yourselves!" Juniper shouted.

Everyone prepared to take the blunt of Aku's blast. Several of them held up their hands or weapons to block the shot while some of the

more timid ones like Flapjack and Courage hid behind Eddy and Blossom respectively.

Just as Aku was about to let his tendrils loose, a deathly roar was let out through the room. Only, it wasn't Aku or any of the more aggressive heroes.

This caused them all to look in confusedly, even Aku.

All of a sudden, a pink portal opened right above Aku, and out popped a pink blur that slammed into Aku, too fast for the naked eye.

Aku yelped at that, but didn't lose the form he was using.

"What was that?" Johnny Test blinked.

Nobody even had the time to answer the question.

Whatever the pink blur was hopped up and rammed into Aku one more time.

"There it goes again!" Bubbles called out.

Aku grit his teeth in pain but didn't dare let a sound slip through. He would not look weak in front of anyone.

The figure finally stopped moving in time for it to reveal that it was a lion completely covered in pink fur.

Atop it was, a young boy with curly dark hair and brown eyes. He wore pale blue jeans, sandals and a pink shirt with a star on it. He was grinning as the pink lion he was riding skidded to a halt along the crystalline surface.

"WOOHOO!" The boy cheered.

He was a member of a family, a lover and a fighter, and he was a Crystal Gem. But most importantly, he was...

STEVEN UNIVERSE

"That's it Lion! Come on, let's hit 'im again."

The salmon colored beast let out a deathly roar and crouched down, prepared to strike the ancient deity once more.

Aku snarled at this. He didn't like the looks of the boy and his colorful feline. And he certainly wasn't going to let anyone getting the better of him.

Lion leapt up into the air to strike the fiend.

Aku, needed to get rid of him and needed to do it now.

It was quick thinking that made him realize that he was still in his octopus form and he had several tentacles primed and ready to trophy the heroes.

He hated to have to change the plan, but this so called "Lion" was a problem.

The demon lashed out his tendrils at the feline, forcing him back into his trophy state as he and Steven went tumbling down to the ground.

"Lion!" Steven called out as he got up from where he landed, running back over to the porcelain statue of his familiar.

But Aku wasn't pleased to see the young gem hybrid still up and running. He prepared to attack once more, the boy dead in his sights.

"WATCH OUT!" Nigel shouted to the young teen.

Steven gasped as Aku's tendrils lashed out at him once more.

Ben already had his hand just inches above the risen face plate of the Ultimatrix; but a stern hand stopped him.

Ben looked up to see none other than Samurai Jack, giving him a stern shake of the head.

"Not yet." He said.

Ben was flabbergasted at what the ancient warrior had said. "But Jack-"

"Benjamin, look." He calmly pointed to where the child stood.

Ben looked and was surprised to see that the boy was covered by a clear pink barrier that didn't budge as Aku's tendrils slammed away at the luminescent pink ball.

"See guys, nothing to worry about!" The boy let out a light chuckle as Aku continued to strike his bubble.

"Just what is this kid?" Eddy asked.

"It looks like he has the same powers as you, Gwen." Chowder pointed out.

The bookworm shook her head. "That's not mana. I don't know what the heck that is."

"Well whatever he is, he's in a lot of trouble!" Johnny Bravo cried out in over exaggerated horror.

The others looked to see the boy was struggling to keep it up as Aku had changed tactics. Rather than lashing out and slamming away at his shield, he had resorted to using his eight tentacles to find a point on the bubble and force it open.

"OH THE HUMANITY, HE'S JUST A BOY!" Johnny continued to scream before being slapped upside the head by both Numbuh 5 and Blossom.

Ben suddenly felt the grip on his left hand go.

"NOW, BENJAMIN!" Samurai Jack shouted.

Ben let out a slight chuckle as he was enveloped in the telltale green light.

Steven could only take so much, Aku had pulled so much away that the bubble completely disappeared.

"Now for you!" He let out a devilish grin as he lashed out at Steven.

Steven closed his eyes and screamed as Aku's tendrils struck him.

Or at least, they should've.

Steven opened his eyes to see that he was dropped off next to the other heroes.

"Wha?!" He gasped.

"Too fast for the naked eye." He looked to see Fasttrack, grinning as he gave a two fingered salute.

"BAH!" Aku spat while returning to his original form. "You all are no match for me. I'll kill the boy as I'm dealing with the rest of you."

"Give it up, Aku!" Fasttrack pointed at him, threatening the demon in his high pitched voice. "You're no match for us!"

Aku laughed. "Oh please, none of you have the power it takes to defeat me."

"Keep dreaming, Aku!" He shot back. "Ben Tennyson and his crew is gonna be the end of you!"

"When did we agree on that name?" Johnny Test asked.

Aku ignored the flame haired boy and addressed the alien hero. "Show me then."

Fasttrack let off a fanged smirk.

"Ben, NO!" Jack shouted.

But it was too late, the hero was already blasting off towards Aku.

Aku tried to smash the hero with one of his massive fists only for him to whizz around it.

"The galaxy's fastest may not be enough for you, but let's see if you can handle the galaxy's toughest!"

And with that, Ben slammed his fist on the Ultimatrix.

The alien he turned into cast a gigantic looming shadow on the team causing everyone to have a different reaction.

"OH MY-" Aelita gaped.

Raimundo whistled. "Look at that!"

Mojo huffed. "How come no one's that impressed by my robots..."

Courage cowered in fear behind Blossom. The lead Powerpuff absentmindedly petted the dog as she looked up at the creature in awe.

"AWESOME! AWESOME! AWESOME! AWESOME!" Bloo beamed at the sight.

"GIANT ALIEN!" Steven cheered with starry eyes as he looked up at the alien.

The alien Ben had transformed into was a massive humanoid alien that had pristine white skin lined red padding that made up his arms and legs and the upper half of his chest, all of which glistened against the rather drab colors of Subspace. Red fins protruded from his forearms as well as one that stood out on the top of his head. He

of course there were the telltale green eyes and Ultimatrix symbol on his chest.

Born of the cosmic storm, a being of true power, he was an alien that truly deserved the name of the galaxy's toughest. He was...

WAYBIG

"WAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAYBIIIIIIIIIIIIIG!" Ben roared as he came out of the flash of light.

The mighty To'kustar had arrived!

"Heh, he's toast now." Gwen chuckled.

Her boyfriend agreed. "I've never seen Ben lose a fight as this guy, he's got it in the bag."

But Samurai Jack could only glare intently as Aku turned to face Waybig.

"What's this?" Aku raised a flaming eyebrow. "A To'kustar? You expect to defeat me through the power of a cosmic being. It will take a lot more than that to defeat me."

"We'll see about that!" Waybig grinned before forming crossing his arms so that they were in a 'T' formation. From his arms, erupted a bright blue beam of energy hurtling towards Aku.

Aku attempted to dodge the blast, only for it to clip him in the shoulder.

"YEAH!" Most of the team cheered.

With teeth clenched, Aku hissed in pain as steam began to rise from his shoulder. "Agh! YOU DARE LAY A HAND ON AKU!"

"And I'd do it again." Ben stated, preparing another cosmic ray.

Aku didn't waste time, he formed into a cheetah and dashed towards the titan. He weaved in between his legs, before he was finally behind him.

Aku then reformed his true form. From his position behind him, he wrapped his arms around the behemoth's shoulders. Forcing its arms up, and causing the ray of light to dissipate.

"Ah! Get off of me!" Ben shouted.

Aku simply laughed as he formed a fist made of pure darkness and sent it into the alien's face.

"BEN!"

Multiple fists then appeared before him and pulverized the alien as Aku held him tightly. The To'kustar cried out as punch after punch dirtying his once porcelain mug.

The heroes could only watch in horror; even Vilgax couldn't help but grit his teeth as he watched his mortal enemy get brutally beaten by the God.

Finally Aku let him go and walked around him so that he was in front of him.

Waybig staggered, trying to keep his balance. He looked down at his friends, most of whom as far as he could tell with his swimming vision, were utterly terrified.

He tried to put on a brave face, that smile that everybody knew Ben Tennyson always had in the face of danger.

"Is th-that all you got?" He panted.

"Be gone, child." Aku rolled his eyes.

And with that, the demon simply poked the alien in the chest, just above the Ultimatrix, causing him to topple over.

The alien wailed as it fell backwards, landing on his backside with a massive thud.

He struggled to get up, growling with grit teeth as he made it just a few feet above the ground.

But with the tightening in his chest and his body overall aching, the To'kustar just couldn't take it. He thumped onto the ground with a huff. Eyes closed and unmoving.

The titan had fallen.

Aku laughed.

The Ultimatrix began to beep and flash red, signaling the return to his human form.

"Oh, well we can't have that!" Aku let out a devilish grin.

Aku's eyes turned pitch black and in turn, a ball of smoke came over the Ultimatrix.

The beeping stopped and Waybig still lay motionless.

"HE'S NOT TURNING BACK!" Mac called out.

"My word!" Double D cried.

Kevin gripped the rim of his hat. He wanted to say something, but he just couldn't.

Courage was hysterical at that yipping and yapping like a maniac.

But there were several others who were infuriated at what had just happened and the first to let out their sentiments was none other than the Samurai Jack.

"AKU!"

Aku chuckled, looking down at the distraught group. "You called Samurai?"

He drew his sword and glared at Aku. "YOUR REIGN OF TERROR ENDS NOW!"

The samurai whipped out his blade and charged the demon.

But Aku simply turned into a bird and flew away. He wouldn't dare let Jack touch him with his sword.

But that wasn't the end of the attacks on the demon.

A handsome hero brandishing a blade of his own and the power of the wind shot up at him.

Raimundo swung away at the bird form of Aku, but that didn't seem to stop the deity as he swerved away at each blow.

But suddenly Raimundo backed away.

Aku only had a moment of confusion at that before the cheeriest of the Powerpuff girls slammed a foot into him, ruffling up his feathers and sending him tumbling down to the ground.

Bubbles sent some lasers his way for good measure to which the demon roared in pain.

When they landed, Aku seemed to flatten into a pancake underneath her feet.

Bubbles beamed at that. "I did it! I beat him!"

But unfortunately, the mutant toddler celebrated far too soon as Aku was still grinning from where his body was spread out.

With that, Aku rose up from where he was lying. Reforming into his usual state next to Bubbles. He then plucked her from the ground by one of her pigtails before chucking her away as if she were nothing.

Bubbles cried out as she was flung away from the scene.

"Don't you touch my sister!" A voice called from behind him.

Aku turned to see Blossom zooming towards him, fist reared back and covered in pink energy.

Aku shape shifted into a bull. He charged off, meeting the power punch head on and knocking Blossom away.

"YEAH!" Finn cheered as he dove towards Aku, his sword at the ready.

The boy's battle cry ended up not working in his favor as the demon transformed into a snake, slithering away from the adventurer.

But someone grabbed the snake in a massive hand.

Aku looked to see Johnny Bravo grinning at him. "Hahahaha! Who's the man now?"

Aku furrowed his brow, giving Johnny a bemused look of bemusement before transforming into a dog.

Johnny was too busy boasting to notice of the demon's new form.

Aku opened his mouth and clamped his jaw on the bodybuilder's hand.

Johnny let out a girlish shriek, his hands flying up into the air. "OH THE HUMANITY!"

As the man continued to blubber more over exaggerated cries of pain, he had let the villain drop to the floor and scamper away.

But the dog formed seemed to gain some canine attention as Courage stood before him, growling at him.

The villain quickly turned away only to be met by Jake the Dog.

"Outta luck, dude." The shape shifter grinned as he slammed an enlarged fist into an open palm.

The two dogs growled at him, slowly advancing upon him.

The dog form of Aku shifted eyes between the two, not liking the looks of this.

But that's when he sensed the great fear emanating off of the cowardly dog. He was putting on a brave face, but the fear fell through the cracks, what with all the sweat and his slight shaking.

To the self-proclaimed Master of Masters, it was quite pathetic. But rather than chastise the animal for his cowardice, he used it to his advantage letting out a great roar.

Courage's resolve immediately dropped and he quickly scampered away from the demon.

Jake dove for Aku, not wanting him to get away. But it was too late, he'd already fled.

Aku, then returned to his original form, getting ready to attack. But two voices stopped him.

"Use thunderbolt!"

"Energy field!"

With a hearty "CHUUUUUUUUUU!" The ball of energy and the surge of electricity came surging towards him.

Luckily for him, he ended up dodging the energy field, but not the chain of lightning. Aku's form stuck out randomly at the ends, as he took the lightning.

When it finally stopped, he glared at the electric mouse before firing lasers at it.

Pikachu's eyes widened in shock as the lasers zipped towards him.
"Pi!?"

"Pikachu!" Ash cried out.

Just before they met, the Pokemon, a wall of luminescent pink energy shielded the Pokemon, causing the twin beams to bounce off of it, while the energy shattered like glass.

"Got 'ya covered." Gwen stated as a ball of mana enveloped her fist.

The Anodite then spun around before she hurled disks of energy at the dark one.

Steven was quickly by her side, chucking his shield as well.

Aku was able to dodge most of the blows but took on a few shots of mana.

He was mostly able to brush the energy off, but when the shield struck him in the stomach, it pushed him back a little.

"Woohoo!" Steven cheered.

Aku took to firing beams of light from his eyes at Steven and Gwen again.

"Uh oh!" Steven gulped as he quickly threw up his bubble around himself and Gwen.

Aku morphed into a bull once again, charging into the bubble and slamming himself into it.

This made Steven and Gwen cry out as they rolled away.

The mighty bull let out a satisfied grin only for a force to slam into him.

He looked to see none other than a red headed monkey boy grinning at him.

"UNHAND ME!" Aku shouted.

Jack Spicer grinned. "Aku, a pleasure to meet you. I'm Jack Spicer, evil boy genius!"

Aku glared at him, his eyes glowing with red energy.

"And now, I'm letting you go!" Jack cried out as he dropped the demon.

He flew off on his jetbootso.

Aku went down only for beams of light to fire out at him from Numbuhs 1 and 5 as well as Adam Lyon, each with their own Kids Next Door weapon. Robin too accompanied them with a few well-placed bird-a-rangs to join the barrage.

Aku quickly morphed into a hawk, weaving between the blasts only for a full blast of pressurized water to slam into him, weighing down his wings and bringing him down to the ground.

He landed with a thump only to look and see Omi blowing off his Orb of Tornami, beaming at him.

Aku reformed and growled at the Dragon of Water, ready to lunge at him.

Only for raw blue energy to pass through his stomach.

Aku's eyes widened in shock only for the offender to pull out the staff and attempt to stab him again.

It was none other than Lucario, his entire body blazing with aura, using bone rush.

The jackal Pokemon let out a battle cry as he charged Aku once again, a bone formed of the purest aura spinning in his paws.

Aku gulped but out of the corner of his eye, he saw Chowder running at him as well.

He lashed a tentacle towards the purple hybrid, wrapping it around his chubby frame before swinging and throwing him towards Lucario.

The Pokemon's golden eyes widened at that as the aura around him immediately faded upon impact with Chowder.

Aku smirked only for a chill to run around his body.

Ice was forming around him, holding him in place.

Johnny Test laughed as he continued firing the freeze ray at him.

To make matters worse, Double D, Edd Eddy and Flapjack were using their various ranged attacks on him.

And both Kevins were coming in strong, the Osmosian was riding on the back of the bully's bicycle, his hand formed into a mallet ready to smack him.

Aku once again transformed into a bull and charged them. He faced them head on and knocked both of them at the Cul-de-sac resident's bike.

In a final attempt, Ed jumped onto Aku trying to hold him down. but with his shape shifting power he was transformed into a mouse, scurrying away from Ed's grip.

Aku then transformed back into his enormous form once again. "I have had enough of you all! Your feeble attempts to vanquish the mighty Aku are in vain! It is time I show you my true power!"

Aku's eyes brightened with red energy, prepared to vanquish the heroes.

Most were fearful of what was to come, with Aku towering over them, they knew that it was the very end. Courage especially, broke into a panic running around as Blossom tried to calm him down.

"Brace yourselves!" Juniper cried out, her arms covering her head.

"NO! I'm too young and pretty to die!" Johnny Bravo screamed.

"Eddy...?" Flapjack looked to the young man who he had found to be so strong and forthcoming in this adventure.

Eddy just wrenched his eyes shut, trying hard for the tears not to come through. "Oh... Flap..." He brought him into an embrace, veering his eyes and attempting to protect the young child from what was to come.

Double D and Ed joined in on the hug between the four.

"This is it..." Dexter shook his head and sighed.

" **NO!**" A deep voice called.

Everyone turned, looking towards Lucario who now had the aura manifesting around him tenfold, it was truly a sight to see.

" **Those of you with power, come to me.**" He stated.

" **Anodite.**"

Gwen came forward, clutching one of Lucario's paws. She now began to glow with her own mana.

" **Te Xaun Ze.**"

Juniper joined, leaving Ash and Pikachu, and joined them, grabbing hold of Gwen's hand.

" **Dragon of Water.**"

Omi came forth and grabbed Juniper's the same affect with blue energy.

" Holder of the Keys to Lyoko."

Aelita clutched Omi's hand.

" Dragon of Wind."

Raimundo grabbed Aelita.

" The new Quartz Gem."

Steven stepped forward.

" And the children of Chemical X."

Both Blossom and Bubbles joined in, despite the former hating having to leave Courage.

Finn looked wide eyed at Lucario. "Luc... watcha doin'...?"

Lucario didn't answer. He just closed his eyes as the combined power of the energy based beings surged forward in a dazzling display of light and colors.

Finally, the light gathering in Aku's eyes was finished. And with that, two enormous beams of light descended upon the heroes.

Many of the heroes screamed, cried or clutched their loved ones when they saw the terrifying light.

But what happened next is something that those involved would be unable to explain.

The heroes that had gathered their power, some of them even screaming from how much was flowing between them.

But then, the energy surged up above them, heading straight for Aku's blast.

It formed into something entirely new.

It was a single emblem, much like the ones of the world that Aku had gathered. Only this one didn't hold an area, rather instead it bore two lines which crossed in the bottom left hand side of the circle.

Whatever it was, it met Aku's blast head on taking all of it before it imploded.

Aku stopped and simply stared at this. Raising an eyebrow at what had happened.

"What is this?" Aku questioned.

Jack Spicer, whose eyes were screwed shut, tentatively peeked out at what was happening.

He was surprised to see himself still standing.

"We're... we're alive? WE'RE ALIVE!"

And then the energy suddenly exploded, washing over each and every one of the heroes.

Jack and many others could scream as this happened while Aku simply shielded his eyes.

When the blast finally cleared, Aku shrugged. "Hm... well that worked."

" Oh yes, it did."

Aku looked down to see that all of the heroes were glowing with bright multi-colored energy.

It was beautiful, all of them in blazing with power looking down upon themselves.

Lucario, being the one who addressed Aku wasn't quite Lucario anymore.

He was standing proud and tall with his two dreadlocks much longer than they ever were before, much like the two ears on the top of his head. Many more spikes protruded from his skin as well as splotches of black along his body where there wasn't fur. His feet were now an entirely crimson color, and his tail, long and bushy.

" **What is this power?!**" Robin gaped, his own body blazing with energy.

" **I don't know.**" Jake Spider Monkey responded.

" **But Numbuh 5 likes it.**" Numbuh 5 grinned.

" **Let us show it to Aku.**" Lucario stated.

" *Oh dear...*" Aku gulped.

Mega Lucario was the first to start off towards him, bones of raw energy appearing at his sides, letting out one of the greatest war cries that had ever been mustered by anyone to have ever existed.

The Pokemon bounded up at him, hacking and slashing away as Aku could only hiss in pain.

And soon, the others joined in as well, unleashing their own ultra-powerful forms and attacks. The results were absolutely, *smashing*.

Following Lucario was none other than Flapjack who was surprisingly riding on top of the legendary Eight Armed Willy. The giant octopod grabbed onto the demon and squeezed him hard, leaving Aku gasping for air.

Fortunately for him, the he was granted airflow for his lungs. Unfortunately, it was granted when Jake Spidermonkey came swinging on a long vine of no discernable source, screeching as books and bananas and the like fell onto Aku as he passed.

But it wasn't over yet, Robin came riding in on his motorcycle firing any and all weapons upon him.

Samurai Jack jumped at Aku too, letting his sword tear a good length of his body.

Bubbles soon followed, letting out not only a sonic screech but lasers to top it off.

Juniper Lee sent off a large wave of magic at him.

Dexter fired off a massive laser from one of his many super powered robots.

Chowder threw his extremely deadly Burple Nurples into Aku's mouth, causing him to choke and sputter before he spat them out.

The suburban Kevin flew into him having come from a large ramp.

Numbuhs 1 and 5 used more weapons than they could count on him.

One of Mojo's own giant robots punched Aku in the face.

"USE VOLT TACKLE, PIKACHU!" Ash cried out.

Pikachu dashed towards Aku, millions of powerful volts of electricity gathered around him before slamming into the demon, allowing him to take them all in.

Steven was now atop Lion once again, now brandishing Rose's sword. Not only did the beast send out a sonic roar at him, but Steven also got a good stab in.

Omi now in his Orion form slammed into Aku, following it up with a wave of ocean water slamming into him.

Johnny Test was next, having transformed into his super hero alter ego Johnny X let out a devastating wave of fire at him.

Courage was actually running away scared from something, and actually running towards Aku. What was that something? Well it was none other than Eustace Bagge in his truck. Luckily the cowardly dog did not meet Aku, but Eustace did, having wiped out on top of Aku before disappearing.

Jack Spicer, brandishing the monkey staff screeched and swung the staff forward. Suddenly, an entire swarm of his simian brethren stampeded Aku as well.

Kevin Levin had now mutated into Ultimate Kevin and roared as he let out a wave of alien based attacks on Aku.

Mac and Bloo tag teamed it as Bloo morphed into Bloonan the Barbarian and shredded on his guitar, allowing a stream of fire to strike Aku. But that wasn't all, a sugar crazed eight year old came forth and was punching Aku all over the place.

Adam, much like Courage, was running too. But unlike the dog before him, it was a pack of Lions decked out in gothic punk wear. The same results applied to the human boy as they met Aku and vanished.

Vilgax ditched the sword and shield and was now in his primordial form, a gigantic octopus like creature. The Vilgaxian grabbed onto Aku firing lasers upon him before letting him go only for the next fighter to attack.

It was Gwen Tennyson now in full anodite form who shot off a massive blast of Mana at him while holding onto the godlike being with her hair.

Jake the Dog was humongous now, meeting about the size of Aku, before he formed his arms into hammers, sending the two down on him.

Aelita's eyes glowed a bright white as jagged rocks were covered in her pink electrical energy swirled around her. When the angelic song ended, she thrust her hand towards Aku, the rocks flowing towards him.

Blossom took to using her ice breath on his shoulder. Once it was completely frozen, she flew up and around it, before coming down and slamming her hands onto the ice, a jolt of pink lightning descended from the skies from the raw power emanated from the raw power of the attack.

Johnny Bravo was in action too as he took out a mirror and an imaginary beam from the sun fired down upon it, bounced off and landed on Aku.

Finn now brandished two swords and hacked and slashed away at Aku.

The Eds sent out the large version of the El Mongo Stink Bomb, now equipped with a rocket.

And finally there was Raimundo, who was now in his Orion form as well. He flew at Aku and actually didn't hit him head on. Instead, the Dragon of Wind swirled around him, round and round before a cyclone formed and sent him spinning away from the group.

Finally, the power wore off and anything that had appeared into thin air had vanished, reverting everyone back to their original forms.

But Aku still stood, albeit shakily.

Panting, he stated. "Yo-you may have had the upper hand- for that short amount of time, b-but I still stand. Now Aku, will see the end of all of you."

" Yeah, I don't think so."

Aku grimaced at the sound of the very familiar voice.

Slowly he turned around to face the source only to come face to face with none other than the emerald eyes of Waybig.

"BEN!" Most of them happily cried out.

Waybig only gave out a great big smirk. "And I wasn't going to do this, but after those bruises you gave me back there, I don't really care!"

"NO! PLEASE! NO!" Aku cried out.

Ben grinned, slamming his palm down on the faceplate of the Ultimatrix.

The change was almost instantaneous, leaving an entirely new being that even towered over Aku. The To'kustar had changed into an even greater being that had its white skin replaced with blue, large fins on its arms and now, rather than a single fin atop his head, there were three. He was the true galaxy's toughest, the ultimate alien itself, it was...

ULTIMATE WAYBIG

"Goodbye Aku!" Ultimate Waybig said as he looked down on him.

Aku held out a hand in front of him in an attempt to stop Ben. "No... no... wait!"

Waybig brought his arms into a T formation and instantly a bright green cosmic ray rained down upon Aku, causing him to let out a deathly scream before he was reduced to very little on the ground.

Satisfied, Ben returned to his normal human form.

Dusting himself off, he smirked. "Mess with Ben, you get the ten!"

Several of the heroes *and the author* groaned at Ben's wisecrack.

"Oh come on, I just came and finished this and that's how you guys react?"

"Shut up, Tennyson." Kevin Levin chuckled, before grabbing him and ruffling up his hair.

"Good to have you back, Ben." Gwen smiled too.

"Excellent work." Samurai Jack nodded.

Numbuh 5 agreed. "Numbuh 5 couldn't have said it better"

"Pi-pika!" Pikachu cheered from Ash's hat, causing the trainer to laugh.

"We are victorious!" Omi cheered.

Steven whooped, hugging the two closest people to him, none other than Mojo Jojo and Jack Spicer who both gave him odd looks.

The heroes celebrated, they had finally done it and beaten the Subspace Emissary.

But their celebration was cut short when they heard a familiar dark chuckle, followed by a wheeze.

"You fools have done it now..."

Everybody stopped and quickly faced the being, most of them with weapons brandished.

"Face it, it's over Aku!" Finn stated.

Aku let out a wavering smile. "I know. At this very moment I am dying... but what you clearly didn't know is that I am the ruler of subspace... this world is built upon my essence and without my presence..."

Adam's eyes widened. "The entire world falls apart..."

"And everything in it." Aku said.

At that moment, some of the monsters began to appear around them, but they didn't attack. Most of them were scared, looking to the heroes for some sort of way out. A Mite even went to hug bubbles leg.

The suburban tyrant ground his teeth together. "Of all the dirty... urg... dork!"

"HEY!" Eddy snapped at him.

"Not you, dorky! Dorku!" He snapped back.

Aku let out one final weak laugh before he finally disappeared, leaving the world with him.

"What do we do now?!" Mac cried out.

But it was too late for him, as he too vanished.

"MAC!" Bloo cried out before going too.

"Guys?!" Steven called. "This isn't fun anymore."

He too vanished.

Courage whimpered, before following along.

Pikachu clutched Ash's hat as he held Juniper's hand, they too disappeared.

Flapjack, latched on to Eddy again.

One by one they all began to vanish.

"Why are you all just standing around?!" Jack Spicer whimpered.
"You're the so called heroes! Do your hero-ing!"

Omi just closed his eyes and shook his head. "It's over Jack..."

"Look on the bright side," Finn said, trying to remain calm, but his wavering clearly shone through. "We beat the bad guy, saved the world. Now everything's going to be fine. Just... without us..."

Lucario placed a paw on Finn's shoulder. "You were a wonderful friend, it's great to have met and fought with you, young warrior."

"Heh. Ditto, Luc."

Together they left.

"Ben..." Gwen looked to him.

"Right." Ben nodded.

But Gwen too disappeared.

"Ultimatrix,"

Many more fighters began to disappear.

"Unlock DNA file X."

Chowder sobbed as he too vanished.

"Code Tennyson."

And then there was simply Ben.

And he too began to fade.

And soon there was nothing.

Until a flash of green appeared in the empty expanse.

There stood an entirely new figure. The body of a man, composed of the great expanse of space with three horns pointing out the top of his head and the Omnitrix insignia on his chest. The most powerful being in the universe... it was...

ALIEN X

I've heard legends of that person...

" Alien X!" The Celestapien called out. **"Seconded, restoration of Subspace and the heroes who saved it."**

How he plunged into enemy territory...

Alien X twirled his hand in a circle and white energy appeared around him.

How he saved his homeland...

" Seconded." He continued. **"The revival of Chase Young and the creatures who call Subspace home."**

I've heard legends of that person...

Alien X then lifted up his arms.

How he traveled the breadth of land, reducing all he touched to rubble.

" Seconded. The implosion of the Subspace Portals and the safe return of the areas of the world!"

I've heard legends of that person

And with that, Alien X brought his hands to his core, as if he were holding something.

I've heard legends of that person.

Very quickly, an orb of light appeared in his hands.

Revered by many~~I too revere him.

It grew and it grew until it engulfed the Celestapien and entire black expanse around it.

Feared by many~~I too fear him.

True to his word, all the things began to happen at once.

Now, that person

A once black expanse began to gain glass like platforms all around. Creatures rose out of dark particles of energy all over, revealing themselves to be Primids, Mites, Bombeds, all the monsters.

Stands at my side

Two Primids even hugged one another while a Mite jumped up in the air, letting out a soundless cheer.

Now that person stands at my side

The staircase that once led to the Great Maze began to slowly have the emblems move out and back into place.

Now my friends are with me

Below the staircase, lie Chase Young's long forgotten corpse. But very quickly it was brought back to life, standing firm and tall as it once did before, completely cleansed of its wounds.

Some of them, were once heroes.

Chase looked up at the sight of the emblems returning to their rightful places.

Some my mortal enemies.

"They did it..." He gasped.

And as we face each other in battle, locked in combat.

One by one, the emblems returned and soon, the portals on the areas that once engulfed them slowly receded and left the areas as they once were.

We shine ever brighter.

The floating stadium...

The castle...

The Ruins...

Every single one of them.

Finally, the last gigantic portal off the coast of the great plain receded on itself, before it too completely disappeared.

On the edge of the Cliffside, the Heroes of Subspace all returned to where they stood, healthy and mighty.

They had done it.

Alien X was satisfied with his work and transformed back into the being known as Ben Tennyson.

Ben clutched his chest and let out a sigh of relief. "Phew... that was a close one."

"Ben!" Several voices called at once.

Ben turned only to be engulfed by a barrage of hugs from all sides.

"We're alive!"

"You did it!"

"You saved us!"

Ben laughed. "I didn't do anything. We wouldn't have gotten that far if we didn't do it all. We did it together."

Everybody was so happy and with that, chatter took place amongst the giant group, just general downtime.

Some of them gravitated towards Steven, wanting to know his adventures and how he even got there in the first place; groups like the five warriors spoke to one another; Vilgax let out a rather awkward but begrudging thank you to the group and so much more.

But finally, the dusk was turning to night and it was time for the group to depart.

We go to where the five warriors were standing together.

Chowder frowned. "You know, even if we had all this fighting and stuff, I'm still gonna miss this... hanging out with you guys and everything."

"It was a wild ride." Jake added.

Jack nodded. "You four were wonderful travelling companions. I hope our paths cross once again."

Ben nudged Jack. "But next time, I'll be in charge. Right, Jack."

Aelita chuckled. "I think Jack makes a better leader, Ben."

The five laughed at that.

We then move to another scene where Kevin Levin was addressing Johnny Test and Jack Spicer.

"I gotta hand it to you guys," Kevin patted Johnny on the back. "You held your own out there."

He patted Jack on the back too only for the genius to fall flat on his face.

"Heh... mostly..." Kevin laughed.

Jack picked himself up off the ground and dusted himself off. "Well, if you guys are looking to join the Heylin, give me a call. We'll make a great team. Just don't go looking for Shen Gong Wu, I already have enough trouble with Chrome Dome over there."

Omi only grinned at that.

Johnny smirked. "While evil isn't really my thing if you've got any inventions you need testing, I'm your guy."

On another side, Ash and Juniper stood together.

"I'm gonna miss you, Ash." Juniper sighed.

Ash nodded. "Yeah, you were great and it was a lot of fun just running around with you and Pikachu."

"Pi-pika!" Pikachu agreed.

Juniper chuckled and scratched the Pokemon under the chin, he let out a light "cha..." at that.

"So it's back to the Sinoh League right?" Juniper asked.

Ash nodded. "Yeah. And back to fighting monsters, huh?"

"You bet." Juniper grinned.

"Take care of yourself, Juniper." Ash smiled.

Juniper nodded, pulling him into an embrace. "You too, Ash."

"Pi..." Pikachu added, joining the two.

Robin then nudged Bubbles, "You're a pretty good hero, Bubbles."

"You were great too, Robin!"

"If you or your sisters are ever in Jump City, you're always welcome at the tower."

Bubbles smiled. "Well, I don't know if the Professor can have five more people in his house, but feel free to visit us too!"

"Count on it." Blossom extended his gloved hand and shook Bubbles tiny one.

We then see Adam and Jake with Numbuhs 1 and 5.

"So this is the Spidermonkey you spent all that time trying to find?" Numbuh 1 asked getting an eyeful of Jake Spidermonkey.

"That's right." Jake jumped onto Adam's shoulder, giving Nigel a big toothy grin.

"Thanks again for helping me find him." Adam told them.

"No problem. Plus Numbuh 5 would do it again, if it meant taking on monkey man again." Numbuh 5 smirked.

Mojo, who was within earshot, harrumphed at that.

"Besides, anything to get two friends back together again." Numbuh 1 added.

"Oh and here's your gun back." Adam said, digging into his pockets.

Numbuh 1 shook his head. "Keep it, by the looks of it you're gonna need it more than we will."

"Besides, the KND got a ton anyways." Numbuh 5 shrugged.

"Numbuh 5 thinks it's no big deal."

"Do you think I can get one too?" Jake asked.

"Jake..." Adam started.

Numbuh 1 simply shrugged. "We'll see what can be arranged."

Now we met Omi, the three Eds, Flapjack and Raimundo.

"We really are the newest team!" Omi exclaimed.

"Freshest." Eddy and Raimundo corrected.

"That too!"

"Well technically, he is correct." Double D said. "This whole group, is a new team."

"It's not what he meant though." Raimundo shook his head.

They smiled for a moment before all of the group was scooped up into a giant bearhug by Ed.

"I'm really gonna miss you guys!" The biggest of the Eds cried.

Raimundo chuckled. "We'll miss you too, big Ed."

"Hey, we're not going anywhere Monobrow!" Eddy snapped at him.

Double D nodded. "Right there's still the matter of the three of us getting Flapjack home to his Captain."

Flapjack's eyes widened. "I completely forgot about Captain K'nuckles! I bet he has an amazing story to tell of how he braved Subspace too!"

"Can't wait to meet him." Double D smiled.

"Yep, gotta get you home, Flap." Eddy nodded.

The five allowed Ed to hug them a little longer before disbanding.

And then there was Gwen, Blossom and Courage.

Blossom was lightly petting Courage as the two idly conversed.

Gwen let out a sigh of relief. "I'm glad all of this is over."

"Yeah, no more fighting." Blossom chirped.

"For the time being." Gwen added.

"Haha, yeah." Blossom chuckled. "Of course. When you're in this kind of business."

"Kicking alien butts, and trying to do my homework."

"Putting bad guys away and getting back before recess."

The two looked at each other and laughed at that.

And finally, Lucario was now with Finn and Johnny Bravo.

"Think I can pick up more babes now that I helped save the world?" Johnny asked the two.

Lucario simply smiled at that, letting out a light laugh from the man's question.

Finn however was pumped. "Yeah, man. The girls totally dig a hero."

"Alright!" Johnny pumped a fist into the air. "Babe city, here I come!"

And with that, he simply left the scene. Hoping he could be able to score someone's number.

Finn then turned to Lucario. "So Luc, what do you plan to do now?"

Lucario shrugged. "My form has returned and I am without Sir Aaron. Perhaps I shall journey on my own for the time being, hoping to be reunited with my master."

"Why go it alone, man?" Finn asked. "You can come back to the treehouse with me and Jake. We've got the room, and I like having you around."

Lucario hesitated, he really did enjoy Finn's company and he knew in his heart that the feeling was mutual. He could get used to adventuring with Finn, heck he'd been doing it since he first got introduced in this adventure. And that incredible aura... One like Aaron's... One like Ash's... he wanted to know more about it.

But at the same time, he knew he had his own destiny to follow, despite his own desires. Aaron was out there somewhere and he was going to find him. Reunite with his true master.

"Thank you for the offer, Finn. But I'm going to have to decline." Lucario stated. "While I would love to come with you, my own destiny lies elsewhere."

Finn closed his eyes for a moment, nodding. "Yeah, I gotcha, Luc. Following your own righteous path. That's awesome man!"

"Thank you, Finn." Lucario smiled. "I will miss journeying with you."

Finn just shook his head. "It's not goodbye forever, dude. Just a see you later, you can count on it. With both our own paths of righteous butt kicking, we're bound to meet again, Luc!"

Lucario let out a fanged grin. "Definitely."

Finn reached his hand out for Lucario to shake, but to his surprise Lucario slapped it.

"Luc?"

"I believe it's what you humans call a high five." Lucario explained.

Finn beamed. "Haha, yeah man!"

Finn raised his own hand up high, Lucario met it and they slapped hand and paw together.

With the groups finally disbanded, Vilgax finally spoke up.

He cleared his throat. "Now that we've taken out the common enemy and still have a world to conquer, I feel our temporary truce has come to an end."

"That is right." Mojo Jojo concurred. "When we cross paths again we shall be on opposing sides once more. And I feel sorry for anyone who will be crossing paths with I, Mojo Jojo! For I will be the one to cross paths with you."

"Just like old times, kicking butt and taking names." Jack added.

Raimundo let out a guffaw at that. "Yeah, your butt."

Ben smirked. "Just like old times, Vilgy. I look forward to it."

"As do I, Ben Tennyson."

And with that, the Heroes of Subspace disbanded, leaving the world a better and brighter place. Things returned to normal, people rejoined their respective parties and everybody left stronger than they were before. Many of them would cross paths again on different terms. Happier times and angrier times.

But in the end, the World of Cartoons was back to normal and thanks to them the world truly made a *Smashing* recovery.

THE END

!... Steven Universe joined the Team... !

And we're done. We did it. The final chapter of this fanfiction has now been written and it's been officially done. As for the

word on the sequel... well... you'll see that soon. Oh, and it actually wasn't always going to be Steven Universe as Sonic the Hedgehog. Originally, it was Lazlo from Camp Lazlo. But I never really liked that because it was more random than anything. But when I started falling for Steven Universe, I knew it had to be him. So yeah... Steven. Like I said, love it or hate it. But until then, here's the final shows/toons represented. An oh boy... we've got a whopping 45 characters used, 20 aliens by Ben and 25 shows represented in this story and I'm very proud of that. But anyways...

Please, read and review.

Chris Mclean=Announcer/Extra

Gwen Tennyson=Zelda

Blossom=Princess Peach

Ben Tennyson= Mario

Chowder=Kirby

Brock=Judge/Extra

Aelita Scheffer=Pit

Ancient Minister/Dexter=Ancient Minister/R.O.B.

Kevin (EEnE)=Wario

Sweet Revenge (Sticky Beard's ship)=Halberd

Space Ghost=Extra

Franz Hopper=Paletuna

Jake Spidermonkey=Donkey Kong

Adam Lion=Diddy Kong

Mojo Jojo=Bowser

Numbuh 1/Nigel Uno=Fox McCloud

Flapjack=Lucas

Mr. Smoothie= Porky Statue

Johnny Test=Ness

Eugene/ Bling Bling Boy= Porky

The Eds=Pokémon Trainer (Eddy=Squirtle, Double D= Ivysaur and Ed=Charizard)

Omi=Marth

Finn the Human=Meta Knight

Raimundo=Ike

Kevin E. Levin=Luigi

Jack Spicer=King DeDeDe

Samurai Jack=Link

Jake the Dog=Yoshi

Juniper Lee= Samus

Ash and Pikachu= Pikachu

Vilgax= Ganondorf

Chase Young= Master Hand

General Scar and his battlebot= Galleom

Numbuh 5= Falco

Team Rocket and their dragon= Ridley

Bubbles= Olimar

Robin= Captain Falcon

Mac & Bloo= The Ice Climbers

Aaron's Lucario= Lucario

Sir Aaron= Extra

Johnny Bravo=Snake

Cinderblock=Duon

Courage the Cowardly Dog=Mr. Game&Watch

Aku=Tabuu

Sonic=Steven Universe

Aliens Ben has used: Echo-Echo, Swampfire (x2), Ultimate Swampfire, Fasttrack (x2), Rath (x2), Wildvine, Jetray, AmpFibian, Diamondhead, Cannonbolt, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Fourarms, Eatle, Humongosaur, Ultimate Humongosaur, Water Hazard, Chromastone, Waybig, Ultimate Waybig and Alien X.

Current Shows represented: Total Drama (Island/Action/World Tour/Revenge of The Island/Allstars), Ben 10 (Classic/Alien Force/Ultimate Alien), Powerpuff Girls, Chowder, Pokémon (Everything till the end of the Sinoh stuff), Code Lyoko (Classic only), Kids Next Door, Dexter's Laboratory, Ed Edd n Eddy, Space Ghost Coast to Coast, My Gympartner's a Monkey, The Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Johnny Test, Xiaolin Showdown (only the original), Adventure Time With Finn and Jake, Samurai Jack, The Life and Times of Juniper Lee, Evil Con

**Crane, The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy, Teen Titans,
Fosters Home for Imaginary Friends, Johnny Bravo, Courage
the Cowardly Dog AND STEVEN! Universe.**

Thoughts and Thanks

CNSE:

A/N Chapter 1-

Thoughts and Thanks

Hey everybody, Ways here. Thank you so much for sticking with me throughout this wild ride of a story. After nearly there years, we've done it and have gotten to the end. Thanks so much for everything, I really appreciate it.

My life is a lot different now than when I started, both as a writer and just general stuff. As a writer, I am incredibly proud of this story. The first chapter of this is actually pretty bad but when you look at some of the more recent chapters, it's gotten so good. So much better than before. I feel like this story has shown a whole lot of growth for me as a writer and I love it for that.

But yeah, now it's time for me to comment on this story and how I feel about it.

I'll start with regrets. My biggest one being my lack of inspiration as well as lack of time to make The Great Maze. I really truly am sorry for that. I tried for months with it and it just didn't work. So in the end, I had to be honest with myself about it. If you're curious for the very little I wrote for that, PM me and I'll send it to you. But The Great Maze would've been... *Great!* I was going to address the villains like Vilgax as well as Mojo, I was going to explore Ash and Juniper's friendship and of course, I was gonna get down to what the deal was with Finn's aura and how Lucario was supposed to respond to that. It could've been great! But alas, I did not do that. And again, I'm sorry. But my other regret are some of the character choices, some of what felt like a great idea back then I look at and ask why now. For example, the infamous Johnny Test. Looking back, I probably

would've given Ness to Steven. And uh... who else is someone I didn't like? No one really, just Johnny really. Oh yeah, despite how well Ultimate Aliens worked in this story, I probably should've sucked it up and made it Omniverse which I actually have begun to like these days. Oh and finally, I would've liked to have made the Piranha Plant the Extremosaurus Rex from Foster's Home for Imaginary Friends. But other than that, I'm pretty satisfied with the roster. I tried to make it where it was not only shows I liked but something for everyone. Oh and another thing, some of the terms I came up with for this are kinda cringey. But I was fifteen when I started and was still learning.

And now we move onto the things that I really love about this story.

To start with I'm gonna do my top 20 favorite scenes that I rewrote with these characters.

#1 The World Returns (Chapter 17: The Final Battle)

So this is my favorite because it's the scene I probably edited the most. What with Subspace being destroyed, Alien X and just everything. I love this scene and it's my absolute favorite.

2 Vilgax Takes Command (Chapter 11: The Truth Behind the Ancient Minister)

THIS SCENE IS ONE OF MY ABSOLUTE FAVORITES! I LOVE THIS SCENE! It was the scene that I wanted to reveal from the very beginning and writing it was so refreshing. From Vilgax being all intimidating to Dexter finally getting revealed. I loved it.

3 The Great Invasion (Chapter 12: The Great Invasion)

There isn't much to say about this chapter except how fun it was to write. The best part was writing out Mojo and Vilgax banter. I mean, Mojo commanding the cannons to get nothing only for Vilgax to do it? Shows who's really in charge and I would've loved to write more of the two together.

4 The Conversion of Courage the Cowardly Dog (Chapter 10: Bravo Boys and Girls!)

This scene, I really liked too. Cinderblock was defeated, the sun is finally shining down on the heroes, and it finally seemed that things were actually beginning to look their way in the Subspace Emissary. They claimed the Sweet Revenge for themselves and that was freaking awesome. Oh and Courage joined the party, and we got to see a little bit of how the Subspace Emissary claimed the Sweet Revenge in the first place. But my absolute favorite part of that scene was Lucario and Finn. I feel it got into the closeness of these two characters that I was trying to portray and that's why it makes number 4. To comment on this scene, I'd say it's "Just great, Finn! Just great!" So now let's get us the math out of here and onto the next one.

5 Numbuh 5 Appears (Chapter 8: Every Pokemon Needs a Trainer)

God, I loved writing Numbuh 5's appearance. Taking all the coolness of Falco's own entrance and adding in Numbuh 5, one of the coolest characters of my childhood? Yes, please. I really loved what I did with it and just thought it was super cool.

6 Vilgax Put to Action (Chapter 12: The Day is Saved)

A simple scene, but still a good one. I really liked Ben turning Vilgax to join the heroes, it was really fun to finally get some interaction between Ben and his arch enemy. I think I wrote them well together if I do say so myself.

7 The Five Warriors (Chapter 9: A Hero's Return)

"It's HERO TIME!" FINALLY GOT TO HAVE BEN SAY THAT! And it was great. I love this scene so much because I love all five of the five warriors. They were such a great team to me that were brought together simply by the characters I chose them to be. But it worked well in my opinion and they bounced off of each other really well. I

really felt proud ending off their arc with not only hero time, but Ultimate Humongosaur!

8 Ash Ketchum Revived (Chapter 8: Every Pokemon Needs a Trainer)

Volt Tackle made this scene worth it. Plus, Juniper being awestruck by Pikachu's raw power. And besides, have you ever wanted to be the very best?

#9 Jack Spicer Vs. Mojo Jojo/The Real Enemy is Right There! (Chapter 12: The Day is Saved)

Monkey Jack vs. Mojo was something I planned from the beginning. And I absolutely loved writing out the confrontation between the two of them. Jack screeching at Mojo and all and it was great.

#10 Lucky Girl and the SCAMPER (Chapter 10: Bravo Boys and Girls!)

This one was just hecka cool. Lucky Girl vs. Numbuh 1? Yes please. I loved them duking it out and Blossom randomly producing cookies because why not?

#11 The Countdown Will Not Stop (Chapter 11: The Truth Behind the Ancient Minister)

This was such a good one too. Everything was hopeless. Dexter had just given up. It was great.

#12 Jack Spicer Nabs Ben (Chapter 5: The Five Warriors Unite)

There is so much to love about this one. I mean, Jack being all dramatic and then Diamondhead and AmpFibian? I loved writing that one it was so fun.

#13 General Scar's Battle Bot Self Destruct's (Chapter 7: General Scar Has a Battle Bot?!)

We hit the point where Eddy and Flapjack officially became like big bro and little bro. I really loved the relationship between the two and it was another one where it just kinda happened because of the characters they got stuck with. Bringing out the softer side of Eddy through this kid was worth it. And to see him get saved by Flapjack and Raimundo was great. I love this one a lot.

#14 Sorrow of the Minister/The Dexbot Army Rallies (Chapter 8: Every Pokemon Needs a Trainer)

Seeing Dexter's pain was great. And to almost have the five warrior's journey cut short hurt.

#15 Lucario Discovers Johnny (Chapter 10: Bravo Boys and Girls!)

This was just cool. And I thought my descriptiveness on that one was on point.

#16 Finn Vs. Lucario/Lucario Wins (Chapter 9: A Hero's Return)

The setup, fallout and everything for this fight was great. I loved what I did with it and there isn't much more to say except that it was good.

#17 Ben's Misunderstanding (Chapter 5: The Five Warriors Unite)

LEMME TELL YOU SOMETHIN'! this was a great scene because oh man, I loved writing Rath so much. And to have him and Aelita take on Jack and Jake. Oh yeah, it's time.

#18 Mojo Kidnaps Blossom (Chapter 6: The Young Adventurer's Rematch)

Fourarms was great to have in this scene. I absolutely loved writing him and the sick gladiator look they gave him in UAF. I thought it was a great scene.

#19 The Battleship Cruise (Chapter 10: Bravo Boys and Grils!)

Lucky Girl and Blossom just goin' out and havin' some girl powered fun in a chapter was fun. I really liked this because it was fun to finally write Blossom and to get back into Gwen.

#20 Ben and Aelita Meet (Chapter 2: Angels Appopplexians and Middle School Students)

This was nice for the simplicity that it was the first real consensual team up in the story. Ben and Aelita started to work together and it was great. Plus, more Rath and I love it.

So yeah, I also want to get in my favorite team ups.

#1 Finn and Lucario

These two didn't even plan to have the friendship that they did. I just wrote it because it felt right in Bravo Boys and Girls! and continued to grow from there. Finn and Lucario ended up having an odd and unlikely friendship from not only from their common heroism, but also just their kindness towards one another. Finn saw Lucario as a friend despite having defeated him, and that slowly allowed Lucario to open up to him over the course of time. How a friendship with a character from Adventure Time, a show I'm not too fond of ended up being one of my favorites to write, I'll never know. But it happened and I loved it.

#2 Ash and Juniper

These two just worked so well together. I mean, Pikachu and Juniper rockin' the place in the Research Facility was awesome. And they just got closer and closer to the point I almost shipped them. Actually, no wait. I did ship them. But I was generally unsure of what to do with that, if they ended up together or not. I think it's better if they go their separate ways and meet up together again in the sequel. Y'know, if that happens... heheh...

#3 Flapjack and Eddy

This is the big brother, little brother relationship that I really loved. And I have no idea why, but I really enjoy writing Flapjack as somebody's surrogate little brother because it's adorable. Flapjack bringing out a lighter side of Eddy was one of my favorite things about this story. It made it was nice. I feel like I managed to make it believable and as in character as possible, keeping the two characters main character traits there. Oh, and I guess I can say we have to a lesser extent, Flapjack and the three Eds. Ed more than Double D of course.

#4 The Five Warriors

Another team that just ended up together by circumstance. This just sorta happened is the best way to explain this. How did these characters bounce off of each other so well? I didn't. I mean, whoever thought we'd see Ben Tennyson journeying with Samurai Jack, Jake the Dog, Aelita Schaeffer and Chowder of all characters? I didn't. But these two balanced each other out so well and felt the most natural to write. From the moment Jake introduced himself as "The sexy, stylish, handsome dog..." I knew I had a keeper group. I lowkey wanna write the five warriors again in their own adventure for absolutely no reason. Maybe for possible future oneshots?

#5 Vilgax and Mojo

They were in what? A collective three scenes together? Yeah. Three. Why would I like them so much? Well, just the final two scenes they had together what with the betrayal and the deal with the great cannon? I love it.

But now that this is done, it's time to talk about what's going to happen to me and Fanfiction.

I'm going to be leaving Fanfiction. It's about time I take my leave to do other things. But I won't quite be leaving for good. Basically, don't expect any huge stories from me. But you might see the occasional oneshot or something from me.

It's due to the fact that not only do I have college which is a pain, but I also have the book that has taken a huge break due to this and the fan project I'm head writer of, which is Code Lyoko: Project Eradication. Unfortunately, as head writer it requires a lot of my attention. So... this is sorta goodbye Fanfiction. Thanks for helping me find my calling as a writer and being one of the things that kept me happy over these last few years. I really needed it.

As for the sequel, that doesn't mean it's dead... uh... that's gonna be in the sequel note which is getting its own chapter in the next one.

But yeah, thank so much for reading this story from the very bottom of my heart thanks so much to:

The Knight of the Rusty Helm

Matfix

the invader teen14

Warcrafter 100

InfernOverlord

Mr H. G. Wells (Guest)

Christopher Gist (Guest)

king naruto (Guest)

B (Guest)

Artamis9

Child at Heart Forever

z (Guest)

Warcrafter 100

jax-naut2.0

ed edd n eddy IN MINECRAFT

MaleficKing

Digihero 2001

10speed12

Bluestorm1990

Demon King73

Fantic24

Jiyuu no Yume

JohnaMan

Kingster16

Lu-Gi-Oh

MageOfBlood345

Meriatessia

NostalgiaMaster1996

Safire Ranmako

Sora Zoldyck Fullbuster

StormRider019

Themakers12

as900082

catspats31

estonjames18

geo soul

mauvellama

muk854

shadowmwape

shinxshinx1595

sonofneptunem

Alex the Stargazer

BadOrk11

Cinnless

Fanatic24

MageOfBlood345

Thanks so much to all these reviewers, favoriters and followers I really appreciate it. This story wouldn't be what it was without any one of you. And that includes any and all readers. Just thanks so much!

And with that, I guess that's the end of CNSE. It's been a wild ride and I've loved having you all along for it. I appreciate all the support and until then this has been your author Ways. Thanks so much for everything and I love you all.

Sequel Notice

Here's the deal with the sequel.

So the sequel is something I really wanna do.

But I also have I have absolutely no time in my life.

So what I'm thinking is that if there are any interested authors here on fanfiction that would like to collaborate with me.

This allows for someone to join in on the CNSE experience and for it to live on and be what it can be while I am still able to do college and other stuff.

You get your updates and the story continues.

So if any of you want to join, then please PM me.

I'll leave this up for a month or so and if no one's up for it, well I'll give you all a big thing telling what the sequel was supposed to be.

But for now, here's a little note from Chase Young about what the sequel will be like if I get to do it:

SETTLE IT IN SMASH!

Welcome one and all to the great Smash Brother's Tournament. I am your host, Chase Young. And to apologize for my actions during the Subspace Embassy, I am hosting this fighting tournament to see who truly is the very best.

Fights and frights await you in this story as we see the heroes take it all to see who's the best.

What? You think the villains are cheating? I'm sorry, all matches are completely fair and there are no secret plots going on. Don't be absurd.

Teaser for the Future Maybe

Okay, for any of you that saw the other thing, that's not fair. Lemme actually write something.

CNSE BONUS: Teaser for the Future, Maybe...

Everybody stood at the cliff at the end, smiling and happy. They had defeated Aku, saved the world and everything. Life was good.

"Welp." Ben smiled. "Now that that's all over, I don't think anything else can go wrong."

At that very moment, the shining star that had formed had exploded and in its place a strange portal appeared along with thousands of young women in black skin tight suits materialized with weapons of all kinds of shapes and sizes.

DAUGHTERS OF AKU Mouths hung open in shock everybody looked up at the chaos that dared to rain down upon them.

"You know, I really hate you sometimes, Ben." Jake the Dog mumbled.

At that a chorus of agreement let out.

"Yeah."

"Same."

"Yep."

"Pretty much."

"I mean, mess with Ben, get the ten is still pretty dumb."

At that Ben poured while everyone continued to rag on him.

When they finally finished, Ben stood at the head of the group, Ultimatrix primed and ready. "Well... not to worry. We've got this! We took on the whole Subspace army and can handle this. Right...? Right?"

At that moment Ways appeared alongside them. "Yeah, according to the Direct that just happened, you're all screwed except for Chowder so uh... good luck with that."

And with that, Ways disappeared as everyone turned back to the horde ready to face whatever may come in the future.

Cartoon Network: World of Light! Coming 2019.

Maybe.

We'll see what happens.

Sequel is Here!

The prologue, first chapter and intro of the new story are out now.
Happy reading, guys.

Please check out my profile and enjoy Cartoon Network: World of Light!